The Old West

MASTER INDEX

TIME-LIFE BOOKS

TIME LIFE BOOKS

Other Publications:

THE EPIC OF FLIGHT
THE GOOD COOK
THE SEAFARERS
THE ENCYCLOPEDIA OF COLLECTIBLES
THE GREAT CITIES
WORLD WAR II
HOME REPAIR AND IMPROVEMENT
THE WORLD'S WILD PLACES
THE TIME-LIFE LIBRARY OF BOATING
HUMAN BEHAVIOR
THE ART OF SEWING
THE EMERGENCE OF MAN
THE AMERICAN WILDERNESS
THE TIME-LIFE ENCYCLOPEDIA OF GARDENING
LIFE LIBRARY OF PHOTOGRAPHY
THIS FABULOUS CENTURY
FOODS OF THE WORLD
TIME-LIFE LIBRARY OF AMERICA
TIME-LIFE LIBRARY OF ART
GREAT AGES OF MAN
LIFE SCIENCE LIBRARY
THE LIFE HISTORY OF THE UNITED STATES
TIME READING PROGRAM
LIFE NATURE LIBRARY
LIFE WORLD LIBRARY
FAMILY LIBRARY:
HOW THINGS WORK IN YOUR HOME
THE TIME-LIFE BOOK OF THE FAMILY CAR
THE TIME-LIFE FAMILY LEGAL GUIDE
THE TIME-LIFE BOOK OF FAMILY FINANCE

This index was prepared by Gale Partoyan.
© 1980 Time-Life Books Inc. All rights reserved.
First printing.
Published simultaneously in Canada.
School and library distribution by
Silver Burdett Company, Morristown,
New Jersey.

TIME-LIFE is a trademark of Time Incorporated U.S.A.

Library of Congress Cataloguing in
Publication Data
Time-Life Books.
The Old West: master index.
(The Old West)
1. Old West (Alexandria, Va.) —
Indexes. 2. The West — History —
Indexes. 3. Frontier and pioneer
life — The West — Indexes. I. Title. II.
Series: Old West (Alexandria, Va.)
Z1251.W5T55 1979 [F591] 978 79-23902
ISBN 0-8094-2318-9
ISBN 0-8094-2317-0 lib. bdg.

For information about any Time-Life
book, please write: Reader Information,
Time-Life Books, 541 North Fairbanks Court,
Chicago, Illinois 60611

The Old West

MASTER INDEX

By the Editors of
TIME-LIFE BOOKS

TIME-LIFE BOOKS/ALEXANDRIA, VIRGINIA

The Old West

THE COWBOYS
THE INDIANS
THE TRAILBLAZERS
THE SOLDIERS
THE RAILROADERS
THE FORTY-NINERS
THE PIONEERS
THE GUNFIGHTERS
THE EXPRESSMEN
THE TOWNSMEN
THE GREAT CHIEFS
THE RIVERMEN
THE TEXANS
THE LOGGERS
THE CHRONICLERS
THE SPANISH WEST
THE MINERS
THE CANADIANS
THE FRONTIERSMEN
THE ALASKANS
THE RANCHERS
THE MEXICAN WAR
THE WOMEN
THE SCOUTS
THE GAMBLERS
THE END AND THE MYTH

Introduction to the Master Index

The story of the American frontier that is recounted in the 26 volumes of The Old West series—listed opposite in the order of publication—was one of history's great real-life dramas, performed on a scale that no artificer of the imagination could contrive and with a fervor that mere actors could never evince.

The setting itself was overwhelming: vast, severe, wondrously beautiful and brutally demanding, a land that promised both paradise and pain to those who came in quest of its riches. And the players measured up to the stage. From the Indians who lived in harmony with the wilderness through the first white trappers who threaded its lonely trails to the gunfighters and gamblers, cowboys and sod busters, railroad builders and pioneer schoolteachers who transformed it, the participants in the Old West drama were larger than life. They included people of exceptional virtue and others of noteworthy wickedness, towering figures of noble strength and some of the meanest, most cussed rascals ever to leave a scratch on the face of civilization.

The Old West's places and characters will be found in this master index, along with the events that transpired, the institutions that took root, the towns that were built and the customs that were adopted as people and land came together to form the frontier. Topics listed on the following pages range from Apache Indians to Wells Fargo, from Billy the Kid to range wars. In each entry, titles of individual volumes are indicated by abbreviations that are explained in a key at the bottom of the index pages. Page numbers in Roman type indicate text references; italicized page numbers refer to illustrations.

The Editors

A

A. B. Chambers (steamer), RM 109, 111
Abbot, J. Stephens, EX 134, *135*
Abbot-Downing Company, EX 127, *134-135*, 188; Concord coach, EX *136-137*
Abbott, Emma, MN 172
Abbott, Lawrence, quoted, EM 131
Abbott, "Teddy Blue," quoted, RN 69, 72-73, 75
Abeona (steamer), RM 28
Abercrombie, Lieutenant William, AL 102-103
Aberdeen, Wash., LG 168, 176, 180-184, 185
Aberdeen cattle, CB 20
Abernethy, George, PI 132, 140
Abert, Lieutenant James W., SC 70
Abert, John J., RR 28
Abilene, Kans., CB 172, 187, 193, 197, 199, 202-204, GM 159-161, 164, 180, RN 35-36, TM 27, 97-98, 109, *182-183; Chronicle, The,* CB 202, 204, CH 79, GM 133, 161; law enforcement in, GF 102, 103, 123, 176, 180
Abolitionists, TM 23, 36, 60, 71, 181. *See also* Kansas—and slavery
Abramson, Isaac, AL 148-152
Abrego, José, SW *193*
Accidents, LG 138, 144-151, *156-157, 158,* 159, MN 90, RR 175-176, 182, 184, 185, 188, 189, *190,* 191, 193, 194, 196-197; cave-ins, MN 68, *70,* 76, 93-94; Comstock, MN 70, 76; drilling contests, MN 108; explosions, MN 76, 99-103, 113, 115; Scofield, MN *122-133. See also* Wrecks
Achey, Mary Elizabeth, paintings by, WO *114-115*
Acoma pueblo (N. Mex.), SW 29, 37-38, 51, *59*
Acord, Artemus Ward, EM 202, 222
A'Court, Captain H. Holmes, AL 64
Adair, John and Cornelia, CB 56-57
Adams, Alvin, EX 198
Adams, Antoinette, WO 137
Adams, Charles Francis, MN 162; quoted, MN 135
Adams, Charles Francis, Jr., quoted, RR 81
Adams, Charles Partridge, WO 106
Adams, Henry, AL 41; quoted, AL 42
Adams, Herbert Baxter, EM 26, 27
Adams, John Quincy, MW 169-170, *171,* PI 43, TX 20, 53, 196; quoted, MW 170
Adams, Kramer, quoted, LG 112
Adams, Neb., TM 32-33
Adams, Ramon, quoted, CB 92
Adams & Company, EX *196,* 197, 198, 199, 200-201, 202
Adams-Onís Treaty, TX 16
Adobe Walls, Tex., GC 114-116, *116-117*
Adventures of Captain Bonneville, U.S.A., The (Irving), CH 187
Advertising: and entertainers, TM 176, *177;* in newspapers, TM *114-115,* 120; for new towns, TM 65
Advice on the Prairie (Ranney), PI *cover*
Agassiz, Alexander, CB 62
Agriculture. *See* Farming
Agua Nueva, Mex., MW *map* 29, 81, 82, *map* 180
Aguayo, Marquis of San Miguel de, SW 62
Ah-jon-jon (Assiniboin Indian), IN *201*
Ah Tia (Chinese merchant), GM 95
Ah Toy (Chinese prostitute), FN 179
Aktunowihio (Cheyenne spirit), IN 127
Alamo Mission (Tex.), SW *92,* 103-108, 110, 111, 205, TX 22, 75, *map* 82-83, *94-95,* 124; fall of, TX *cover,* 60, *76-78,* 79-109, *84-85, 88-89, 96-99, 102-105,* 111, 113-115, 119, 128, 136, 141
Alarid, Jesus María, SW 143
Alaska, AL *map* 20-21, *map* 58-59, MN 40, 79, 206-207, SW 164, 180, 181; gold rushes (*see* Gold rushes—Alaska, Cariboo, Klondike, Nome); named, AL 19; natives of, AL *map* 102 (*see also* Aleuts; Eskimos; Indians); Organic Act of 1884, AL 65-67, 79, 142, 209-210; Organic Act of 1912, AL 6, 22, 55, 60, 79, 95, 210, 220, 224; Panhandle region, AL 20, 22, 32, 55-56, 59-60, 218, 227; Panhandle region gold rushes, AL 71-73, 77-79; U.S. purchase of (*see* United States Congress—Alaska purchase by). *See also* AL index
Alaska Commercial Company, AL 61-64, 99, 101, 135, *222*
Alaska Gold Mining Company, AL 156
Alaska Home Railroad, AL 221
Alaska Packers Association, AL 220
Alaska Range, AL *map* 58-59, 109, 110, 111
Alaska Steamship Company, AL 222
Alaska Syndicate, AL 209, 220-224
Alaska-Treadwell Gold Mining Company, AL *80-91*
Alberta, Canada: buffalo refuge, EM 18; Calgary Stampede, EM 104, 106
Albion, Idaho, RN 123-124
Albion lumber mill (Calif.), LG *6-7*
Albuquerque, N. Mex., SW 18, 119, 120, 123, 136, 139, 143; *Daily Times,* GM 185
Alcades, TX 33, 39, 70, 91
Alcaraz, Ramon, quoted, SW 200, 205-206, 207, 210-211, 215, 216, 218, 220, 224, 225
Alchesay (Apache chief), GC *80*
Alcohol: at Fort Ruby, SL 60; Indians and, CA 38, 39, 150-152; and trade, IN 58. *See also* Drinking; Saloons; Whiskey
Alcoholism, SL 73, 75
Alder Creek, Calif., PI 114, 116, 117-118
Alderson, Nannie, quoted, WO 130
Aldine (journal), CH 116
Aldridge, Reginald, quoted, CB 130
Aldridge ranch (Utah), RN *150-151*
Alencaster, Joaquín del Real, SW 139
Aleutian Islands (Alaska), AL 19, *map* 20-21, 22, 24, 40, 44, *map* 58-59, 67, 210
Aleuts, AL 6, 19, *23,* 24, 28, 29, 32, 34, 35, 36, 39, 40, 44, *46-47,* 50, *52-53,* 57, 61, 70, *map* 102, 104, 175, 217
Alexander, John and Mary, TX *154*
Alexander, Milton, RN 125
Alexander, William, GF 163
Alexander I, Czar (Russia), AL 35, 43
Alexis, Grand Duke (Russia), CB 216, CH *117, 170-171,* SC 210-*212;* gifts to Cody, SC *213*
Alger, R. A., EM 137
Algonquin Indians, FR 17, 45, 60-61, 90, 93, 96, 174; agriculture of, FR 82-83; Clark and, FR 114, 116, 125, 128; houses, FR *80-81;* location of, FR *map* 76, 80; number of, FR 86; religious beliefs of, FR 83; treaties with, FR 97, 128; tribes of, FR 80; Wayne vs., FR 111, 128-141
All-Alaska Sweepstakes, AL *150-151*
Allegheny River, FR *map* 16, *map* 76, 88, 181, RM 137
Allemand, Joseph, RN 124-125
Allen, Alvaren, GC 211-214
Allen, George, TX *175*
Allen, Lieutenant Henry Trueman, AL *100,* 103-114, 116, 220; quoted, AL 103, 109, 110, 111
Allen, John M., TX *125,* 184
Allen, Dr. William, PI 129
Allen, William Francis (historian), EM 26
Allison, Clay, GF 39, 166, 170, 172-173, *174, 175*
Almonte, Colonel Juan N., SW 111, TX 128; quoted, SW 104, 200
Along Alaska's Great Rivers (Miles), AL 101-102
Alope (Geronimo's wife), GC 65
Alta California (newspaper). *See* San Francisco, Calif.—*Alta California*
Alvarado, Hernando de, SW 37; quoted, SW 38
Alvarado, Juan Bautista, SW 173, 186; quoted, SW 188
Alvarez, General Juan, MW 207, 208
Amalgamation process, MN *90-91;* defined, MN 33
Amana, Iowa, TM 60
America (ship), LG 71
American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions, WO 24
American Commonwealth, The (Bryce), CH 173
American Express Company, EX 35, 138, 142, 143, 193, 195
American Fork, Mont., GM 34-39
American Fur Company, CH 101, 174, *178,* RM 24, 61, 123, 127-130, 205, SC 32, TB 61, 142, WO 25, 180
American Lumberman magazine, LG 224
American Philosophical Society, TB 18, 122
American Revolution, CA 23, 55, FR 24, 33-35, *36-37,* 45-46, 53, 102, 165, 175-176; Clark and, FR 111-125; Indians and, FR 52-60, 77, 91, 93-97; Jackson and, FR *188-191, 198-199,* 200; Wayne in, FR 133
American River, FN 17, 18, 23, 37, 82, 214, LG 51, *53;* diversion of, FN 108; miners at, FN *96-97,* 142
American Society for Encouraging the Settlement of the Oregon Territory, PI 46
Ames, Fisher, quoted, FR 179
Ames, J. Judson (judge), CH 59
Ames, Joseph, quoted, RN 21
Ames, Oakes, RR 72, *74,* 75, 78,

79; fight for control of Union Pacific, RR 78
Ames, Oliver, RR 72, *74,* 75, 91
Amherst, Lord Jeffrey, quoted, FR 88, 122
Ammunition, GF 38, 40, *45;* carried by soldiers, SL 99; supply of, SL 59
Ampudia, General Pedro de, MW *map* 29, 65, *66, 76,* 77, 78, *map* 80, *map* 180, SW *204,* 205, *208-209,* 210-211, 215-216; quoted, MW 65
Anaconda, Mont., GM *180-181,* TM *152;* copper mine, MN 62, *114*
Anaheim, Calif., CH 172
Anahuac, Tex., TX 65, 70-71, 90, 141, 162
Anaya, General Pedro María, SW 219-220; quoted, SW 220
Anchorage, Alaska, CA 56; "Cook's River," CA 52-53, 56
Anderson, Bloody Bill, GF 56, 59, 62
Anderson, Gilbert M., EM 202, *203,* 206. *See also* Broncho Billy movies
Anderson, Nils (Lucky Swede), MN 206, 213, 218
Andrews, Colonel Timothy Patrick, MW *map* 204-205, 211
Angell, Truman O., PI 184
Angels Camp, Calif., FN 82, 83
Angus, W. E. (Red), GF 212, 216, 222
Anheuser-Busch, Custer lithograph distributed by, SL *228-229*
Animal fights, FN 135, GF *20-21,* GM 104, *105, 106, 108-109,* TM 163, 167, 172. *See also* Bullfights
Animals: amphibians, TB *181;* betting on, GM 104-107, 108-109 *(see also* Animal fights); birds, TB *40, 120,* 121, 130, 134; cruelty to, CB 29; early conceptions of, TB *21;* identified by Lewis and Clark, TB *40-41;* insects, TB *126;* mammals, TB *41, 136-137, 140-141, 178-179 (see also* Beaver; Buffalo; Camels; Cattle; Horses; Livestock; Longhorns; Mules; Oxen); marine life, TB *127,* 134, 135; reptiles, TB *178, 180;* spirits, IN 127, 144; trapped for fur, TB 53, 162-163 *(see also* Fur trade)
Annals of San Francisco, The, FN 165, 179, GM 17, 91
Anne, Queen (England), FR 77, 78-79
Annette Island (Alaska), CA 102, *104, 105*
Annie Laurie (riverboat), GM *71*
Annuity system, IN 159, 161
Ansely, Neb., TM *90*
Anthony, Colonel Daniel Read, CH 74-76, TM *23*
Anthony, Susan B., WO 17, 19, 205, 224
Antigambling crusades, GM 55, *63,* 137-138, 140; in boomtowns, GM 159, 161, 185; in California, GM 20, 92, 98, *102-103;* Dakota Territory law, GM 197; in Reno, Nev., GM *232-233*
Antiwar movement, MW *162-165, 170, 171, 172, 173, 216-217*
Antler Creek, Canada, CA 110, 111
Anvil Creek, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 137, 139, 153, *156,* 157
Anza, Juan Bautista de, SW *36-37,* 70-77, 124-130, *125,* 143, 144, 147
Apache County, Ariz., RN 136, 139; sheriff, RN *135*
Apache Indians, CH 122, *127,* EM 19, 137, 138, 230, EX 24, GC 21, 26, 54-99, 130, GM 26, 29, 39, RN 25, 94, 132, 139, RR *208,* SC 16, 33, 59, *150,* 151-183, *158-159,* SW 42, 50, 51, 54, 55, 62-63, *65,* 117, 123, 124, 126-130, WO *99;* adaptation to environment, IN 50; cards of, GM *36-37;* ceremonial dance, IN *118-119;* Chiricahua band, GC 54, 57, 66-67, 68, 81, 86, 87, 91, 93, SC 151, 152, 157, 171, 173, 177-183; and Comanche, IN 50, 58; courtship and marriage, IN 91; and John Cremony, SL 119-120, 122; and George Crook, SL 150, 154, 173, 176; dictionary of language, SL 119; food gathering, IN *110;* honeymoon, IN 93; and horses, IN 49, 50, 53, 54; Jicarilla band, GC 26, SC 30-32, 33; Kiowa band, SC 89; last campaign of, SL 179; location, IN 30, 32, *33;* Mimbres band, GC 63-64, 66, 68, 72, 73, *80,* 82-86, 91; musical instrument, IN *102;* Nedni band, GC 63, 67; Pinal band, GC 69; polygyny, IN 93; puberty dance, GC *70-71;* religious clothing, IN *128;* religious rituals, IN *118-119,* 124; Dan Roberts' pursuit of, SL 96-97, 99; saddle, IN *61;* at Salt River Canyon, SL 151-154; as scouts, SC *148-149,* 151-152, 154, 155-157, 159, 161, *162-163,* 166-183, *170, 174-175, 177,* SL 116, *118-119,* 150-151, *154-155,* 178; territory, SL 159; war club, IN *209;* weapons, GC *64-65, 88-89;* White Mountain band, GC *80,* GM *36-37,* SC 155, 157, *178. See also* Cochise; Geronimo; Mangas Coloradas
Apache Kid, GF *178,* SC *156-157*
Apache Pass, Ariz., GC 73
Apex law, MN 161
Appalachian Mountains, FR *cover,* 15-20, *map* 16, 21
Applegate, Calif., EX *226-227*
Applegate, Jesse, PI 107, 126, 132, SC 47, TM 20; Cutoff, SC *map* 59; "A Day with the Cow Column in 1843" (extract), PI 90-91
Applegate, Jesse (nephew), PI 107, 110, 127, 132
Applegate family, PI 126-127
Arapaho Indians, CH 29, *230-231,* EX 28, GC 30, 39, *42-43,* 109, 114, 139, 142-143, *144-145,* 196-197, 199, *218,* 219, GM 23, SC 22, 36-37, 51, 87, 89, 108, 123, SL 21, 145, TM 199, 206, WO 68; and Cheyenne, IN 30; cradleboard, IN 87; Denver, IN 153; 1840 location, IN 24, *33;* horses, IN 18, 32, 35, 53; peace council of 1840, IN 15, 18, 24, 31-32, 35; Sand Creek massacre, IN 187; sun dance, IN 138; tipi, IN *76-77;* U.S. treaty with, IN 159
Arbuckle's coffee, CB 165
Archery contests (Indian), GM 27-29, *46-47*
Architecture, TM *26, 28-29;* adobe, CB *76-77;* boomtown, CB *172-173,* 183, *188-189,* 190; Cheyenne Club, CB *66;* mansions, CB 67, 71; ranch, CB *70-71, 78-79. See also* Dwellings; False fronts
Arctic Brotherhood, AL 176, *191*
Arctic Circle, AL 56, 57, *map* 58-59, 109, 111, 114
Arctic Lake, CA 59-60
Arctic Ocean, AL *map* 58-59, 114, 115, *118-119,* CA 28, 60, 73; exploration of, CA *62-67;* whalers and, AL 207, 210, 211
Argonauts. *See* California gold rush
Argonia, Kans., TM *157*
Argüello, Concepción, AL 39, SW 164-168, 173, 180
Argüello, José Darío, AL 39, SW 164
Arikara Indians (also called Ree), CH 102, *104,* RM 19, *62,* 63, 65, 72, 73, 125, 181, TB 27, 61, 72, 127, WO 19; 1840 location, IN *33;* medicine man, IN *133;* as scouts, IN 215, SC 116, 117, 128-134, SL 209; and smallpox, IN 161; trade center, IN 55, 58; trading, IN 62
Arista, General Mariano, MW 58, *59,* 65, 78, SW 199, 203-210, *204;* and outbreak of war, MW 28, 35, 38, 39, 43; quoted, MW 28, SW 199, 214
Arizona, CH 78, 122, 157, *218-219, 220-221, 224-225,* EM 20, 76, 85, MN 25, 79, SW 18, 26, 27, 34, *36-37,* 56, *58,* 64, 120, 123, 131, 176; Canyon del Muerto, SW *46-47;* gambling in, GM *cover;* gold strikes, TM 102; Silver King mine, MN *14-15,* 120; statehood for, TM 151; Territory created, GC 78. *See also* Salt River; Tucson
Arizona Mary, WO *120-121*
Arizpe, Mex., GC 67-68
Arkansas, TX 19, 25, 58; Western District Court, GF 142, 145, 149-150, 152-153, 155, 157, 161, 163-164
Arkansas River, IN 15, 23, RM 17, 60, SW 43, 126, 138, 142
Arkansas Valley Cattle Company, CB 61
Armes, George A., SL 108-109, 114, 122
Armijo, Manuel, MW 109, 110-111, SW 138, *143-*147, 211; quoted, SW 143
Armour, Philip D., FN 222, *223,* RN 158
Armstrong, John, GF 182, 201
Armstrong, Moses, TM 142, 143
Armstrong, Will, quoted, EM 165
Arnett, George, CB 141, 144, 155-156, 161-163
Arnold, Philip, TB 204-206
Arrastra (mining machine), FN 95, 98, MN 90, 115, 119
Arredondo, General Joaquín de, SW 96-98
Arrillaga, José Joaquín, SW 164
Arrowmaking, IN 99, 101. *See also* Bow and arrow
Arrowpoint River, IN 15
Arthur, Chester A., GC *144-145,* MN 179; quoted, GM 176-179, MN 178
Artillery, SL *76-77,* 104, *106;* maneuvering, SL 102; order of march, SL 102. *See also* Guns
Ash Hollow, Neb., PI 98
Ashley, General William, SC 56, TB 60-61, 64, 77, 96; and Indians, TB 61; quoted, SC 48
Assayers, MN *105,* 137-138, 146, 148

"Assessment mine" (receipt), MN *138-139,* 142-143
Assiniboin Indians, CA 149, 155, 166, CH 102, 175, *178,* GC 182; GM 20-22, 29, RM 19, 59, 63, 74, 125, SC 98; 1840 location, IN *33;* trading camp, IN *42-43. See also* Stoney Indians
Assiniboine River, CA 131, 140, *154-155,* 168
Associated Press, GM 230
Astor, John Jacob, CA 93, 95, PI 28, 30, RM 53, 61, 64-65, 67, 73, TB 53, 58, 61
Astoria (Irving), CH 187
Astoria (ship), LG 69
Astoria, Ore. *See* Fort Astoria, Ore.
Astoria & Coast Railroad, RR 213, 215
Atchison, Kans., EX *126-127,* 159, TM 36, 54, 57
Atchison, Topeka and Santa Fe Railroad, CB 65, 172, 187, 191, RN 35, TM 54, 78, 106, 109, *113;* completion of, RR 91; land promotion, RR 206, *207;* management of, RR 53; war with Denver & Rio Grande, RR *111. See also* Santa Fe, N. Mex.
Athabasca River region, CA 28-29, 36, 38, 55. *See also* Lake Athabasca
Athabascan Indians, AL *map* 102, 103, *104-108,* 109
Athabascan language, GC 64
Atkins, Carrol J., RM *134*
Atlantic and Pacific Railroad, RR 78
Atlantic Monthly, CH 203, EM 27
Atlantic-Pacific Tunnel, MN 103
Atlases (ranchers), RN *42-51*
Attu Island, Alaska, AL 24, *38, map* 58-59
Audubon, John James, CA *24-25,* RM 130, TB *138,* 139, 142-143; paintings by, TB *120, 136-137, 138, 140-141;* quoted, TX 184; *Viviparous Quadrupeds of North America,* TB 137, 139
Audubon, John Woodhouse, CA *24-25;* painting by, SC *66-67*
Auglaize River, FR *map* 16, 139-140
Augur, General Christopher C., GC 146; quoted, SC 124
Aull, James and Robert, TM 98-99, *103*
Auraria, Colo., TM 201-209
Austin, Captain Henry, TX 204
Austin, John Van (Tex), EM 106
Austin, Mary, quoted, WO 111
Austin, Moses, TX 15, 16-24, 41, 75, 225; quoted, FR 147
Austin, Mrs. Moses, TX 24, 36
Austin, Nev., *Reese River Reveille,* GM 17, 41
Austin, Sadie, WO *190-191*
Austin, Stephen F., SW 99-102, TX 6, *14,* 15, 19, 22, *23,* 24-42, *25, 34, 35, 57, 59,* 91, 118, 160, 163, 174, 184; and Fredonian rebellion, TX 38; and Texas Rangers, TX 212; and Texas Republic, TX 155, 203-204; and Texas revolution, TX 62, 64, 66-75, 80, 113
Austin, Tex., TX 170, 185-186, 188, *206-209,* 210, 214-219; and cotton industry, TX *224-227;* lawmen in, GF 113, 115, 118; Secession Convention in, TX 222-223
Austria, miners from, MN 109, 113
Automobiles, EM *12-13, 36-37,* 166, *210*
Autry, Gene, EM 207, 220-222, *226*
Autry, Micajah, TX 92
Averell, Jim, GF 208, *212*
Averell, William, SL 172
Averill, Charles, *Kit Carson, Prince of the Gold Hunters,* SC 28
Avery, Waightstill, FR *196-197,* 200
Aztec Indians, SW 18, 19, 25, 28, *30-33,* 49, 50, 56, 221
Aztec Land and Cattle Company, RN 134, 140. *See also* Hashknife cowboys

B

Baby Doe. *See* Tabor, Elizabeth McCourt Doe (Mrs. H. A. W.)
Baby Josephine (riverboat), RM *216-217, 219*
Baca, Ignacio, SW 119-120
Baca, María, SW 119, 120
Baca, Román, SW 144-146
Back, George, CA *62-65*
Back cut, defined, LG 38
Backgammon, GM *59*
Backus, Captain Electus, quoted, MW 73
Bacon, Irving R., paintings by, SC *226-227, 232-233*
Bad Heart Bull, Amos (Sioux scout), pictographs by, SC *142-145*
Badger, Ella, WO *138*
Badger, Frederick, quoted, EM 131
Badger, Joseph, Jr., *Mountain Kate,* WO *23*
Bailey, Godard, EX 105, 108
Bailey, James A., EM 76, 84
Bailey, Peter James, TX 93
Baillie-Grohman, W., CH 159, 161
Baja California, SW 25, *36-37,* 64, 65-67, 70; missions, SW *78-83*
Baker, Colonel E. D., FN 165
Baker, Isaac W., CH *210;* journal of, FN *58, 59*
Baker, Jim, SC *22,* 108, TB *81*
Baker, Johnny, EM 86
Baker, Captain Moseley, TX 121, 127, 128, 132
Baker, Nathan, TM 131, 134, 143
Baker, Captain Stephen, RM 210-212
Baker City, Ore., WO *10-11*
"Balaam and Pedro" (Wister), CH 206
Bald Hornet (race horse), GM 204-206
Balderas, Colonel Lucas, SW 220
Baldridge, William, quoted, MW 105
Baldwin, Elias J. (Lucky), GM *198,* 212-214; playing cards of, GM *216-217*
Baldwin, Frank D.: Medal of Honor to, SL *125;* quoted, SL 107
Baldwin, Matthias, RR 40
Ball, John, PI 48
Ballads (Western), EM 119. *See also* Music
Ballinger, Richard, AL 223
Bancroft, George, MW 100
Bancroft, Hubert Howe, CH *188,* SW 139; quoted, GM 88, 117-119, 137, 138, MN 29, RN 223, RR 41
Band saws, LG 113, 114, *115,* 150
Bandini, Juan, SW *184-185*
Bands, TM 167; brass, TM *166,* 167; marching, TM 163
Bangor, Me., LG 22, 23, 28, 176
Bank robberies: first U.S., GF 55; sympathy for, GF 59, 61
Banks, PI 208; credit from, CB 56-57; in Denver, TM 209, 214-215; of Detroit, FR 168, *169;* and paper money, TM *148-149. See also* Bank robberies
Bannack, Mont., WO 47, 52, 89
Bannock Indians, GC 139, TB 101, WO 209-212; 1840 location, IN *33*
Baptiste, Jean (Pomp), WO *19,* 21, 24
Baptists, GC 41, TM 33, 71-74, TX 171, 213
Baranov, Alexander, AL *25,* 27-39, 43
Baranov Islands, Alaska, AL 32, *map* 58-59
Barbed wire, CB 61, 86, 91, 193, 212, 214, PI 218, 219, RN *14-15,* 21, 37, 41, 112, 127, *128-131,* 152. *See also* Fence cutting; Fencing; Glidden, Joseph F.
Barber, Amos, GF 218
Barber, Henry, AL 34
Barbers, TM 32; shops, TM *104-105*
Barbour, Captain Philip N., MW 26
Barceló, Doña Tules Gertrudes, SW 136, *140-141,* 146
Bárcena, José María Roa, quoted, SW 207-210, 216
Barchus, Eliza, WO 112; painting by, WO *118-119*
Bardette, Trevor, EM *221*
Barker, Captain Frederick, quoted, AL 207
Barkerville, B.C., CA *108-109,* 114-116
Barlow, Samuel, PI 111
Barnard, Frank J., CA *114,* 116
Barnard's Express & Stage Line, CA *114-115,* 116-117
Barnes, Demas, EX 184
Barnette, Elbridge, AL 190-191, 194, 195
Barnhart, William, IN 169
Barnum, P. T., EM 66, FN 46
Barracks, SL *54-55,* 57; bunkies, SL 61, 64; in summer, SL 57, 58; in winter, SL 57
Barrera, Juan de la, SW *217*
Barrow, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 77
Barthelmess, Christian, photo by, SL *2*
Bartleson, John, PI 25, 64; expedition of, PI 61, 64, 68-69
Bartlett, Mrs. I. S., quoted, TM 153
Bartlett, John, TB 176
Bartlett, Lieutenant Washington A., MW 115
Barton, Benjamin Smith, TB 18, 122, 126, 130
Bascom, Lieutenant George Nicholas, GC 69-72, SC 171
Baseball, TM 39
Basin, Wyo., RN 125
Basketmaking, IN *114,* 115
Basque sheepherders, RN *103,* 116, 136
Bass, Sam, RR 160, 162
Bassett, Charles, GF 107
Bastrop, Baron de, TX 22-24, 32, 34, *37,* 75
Bastrop County, Tex., TX 156, 170, 174-175
Batchelder, Perez M., CH *210*
Bateman, Kate and Ellen, FN 149, *152*
Bathing, CB *168-169;* importance of, CB 183
Batoche, Canada, CA 200, 201, 207, 210-215, *212-213*
Batson, Tex., EM 161, *173,* 188
Battey, Thomas, quoted, IN 101

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

Battleford, Canada, CA 173, 205, 207, 210, 215, 216
Battles: location of major, SL *22-23;* number from 1866-1876, SL 32; portrayal of skirmish line, SL *126-127. See also* Campaigns; Indian wars; Military tactics
Bauer, Madame, WO 130
Baugh, Captain John, TX 107, 196
Bauman, Charles O., EM 207
Baumann, John, CB 30; quoted, CB 17-18, CH 161
Bayard, William, EX 24, 25
Bayhalle, Baptiste (Pawnee scout), SC *121*
Beach, John, chart of voyage, FN *60,* 61
Beach, Rex, AL 152; quoted, AL 152, 159-160, 161
Beadle, Erastus Flavel, EM 32, 34, 35
Beadle and Adams firm, CB *218-219. See also* Dime novels
Beale, Edward Fitzgerald, FN 36, 46, RN 220-222, *220-221;* quoted, RN 221
Beaman, E. O., TB 196
Bean, Roy, GF 142, *156*
Bean, Russell, FR *192-193*
Bear (ship), AL *54*
Bear Bull (Blackfoot medicine man), IN *132*
Bear Flag Republic, MW 105, SW 189, TB 171-172, 174; flag of, MW *101. See also* California Battalion
Bear market, FN 137
Bear River, FN 37
Bear River City, Wyo., CH 64-66, TM *12-13*
Beardslee, Lester A., AL 64-65
Bears, CB *12-13,* FR *cover;* hunting of, LG *162-163*
Beatrice, Neb., TM 27
Beaudoin, Antoine, RM 75
Beaufort Bay, Canada, CA *65*
Beaumont, Tex., EM 161, 163; *Enterprise,* EM 161. *See also* Spindletop
Beauregard, Lieutenant P. G. T., MW 137, 139, 142, *143,* 178, 185, 210, 220; quoted, MW 203, 207, 214, 220
Beaver, SC 11, 16, 24, 32; aspects of life, TB *56-57;* depletion of, EM 17; European conceptions of, TB *53,* 54; hats, CA *22-23,* TB *62,* 155; as money, TB 55; trapping, TB *46-47,* 69, *70. See also* Fur trade; Mountain men
Beavermouth, Canada, CA *180-181,* 182, 183
Becker, Fritz, daughters of, RN *12-13*
Becker, Joseph, CH *40-43*
Beckh, Henry von, EX 39
Becknell, William, EX 21, 57, RM 62, SW 142, TB 104
Beckwourth, James (Jim), SC 22, *23,* 70, 108, TB 68, 77, *80*
Bedroll, cowboy's, CB 132
Beebe, Fred, rodeo of, EM *106-107*
Beebe, Mrs. Iola, Bera and Blanche, MN 218
Beecher, Catharine, quoted, WO 91
Beecher, Lieutenant Frederick, SC 89, SL 22
Beecher, Henry Ward, EM 66
Beecher's Island, Colo., Battle of, SL 19, 21-22, 24, *26-27*
Beef bonanza (1880s), RN 127, 132, 157
Beef Bonanza, The; or How to Get Rich on the Plains. See Brisbin, General James S.
Beers, Ollie, WO *125*
Beery, Noah, Sr., EM *221*
Begbie, Matthew Baillie, CA *99,* 107, 117; quoted, CA 107-108
Behan, John, GF 22, *24,* 25, 27, 30, 32, 33, 34, 106, TM *132-133*
Belcher mine (Comstock), MN 144
Belden, George, GM 31-34; quoted, GM 34
Belk, John M., RM *135, 142-143*
Belknap, W. W., SL 202
Bell, Josiah, TX 25, 26, 29
Bell, General Sherman, quoted, MN 115
Bell, William, CH *217;* quoted, TM 60-61
Bella Bella Indians, CA 69-72
Bella Coola Indians, CA 68-72, TB 25
Belle of Jefferson (riverboat), RM 108
Belle Sawmill (Calif.), LG 102-103
Bellevue, Iowa, RM *68-69,* 130
Belly River, CA 164, 176
Belmont, August, EM 66
Belser, James E., quoted, MW 19
Belt, Captain Francis T., RM 89
Belton, Colonel Francis, quoted, MW 140
Belton, Tex., TX *138-139*
Ben Ali (race horse), GM 210
Benavides, Friar Alonso de, CH 86-87
Benavides, Captain Placido, SW 225
Bender, Jim, quoted, AL 179
Bender, Katie, WO *179*
Benjamin, Frank, MN 100-103
Bennet, Emerson, *The Prairie Flower, or Adventures in the Far West,* SC 28
Bennett, Charles, FN 28
Bennett, James Gordon, Jr., CB 62, EM 57, LG 186, SC 209, 212; and Custer, SL 200, 202
Bennett, Nelson, RR 118-119
Benoît, François, RM 60-62
Benson, Simon, LG 117, 197, *198-201*
Bent, Charles, EX 60, MW 111, SC *70*
Bent, Robert, quoted, IN 187
Bent, William, IN 139, 163, 169, SC *70*
Benteen, Captain Frederick William, RM 214, SC 89, SL *210;* letter critical of Custer, SL 204, 206; and Little Bighorn, SL 206, 207, 210, 212, 216; message from Custer, SL 213; quoted, SL 188, 210
Benton (steamer), RM 12, 32, *112-113*
Benton, Jessie. *See* Frémont, Jessie Benton
Benton, Thomas Hart, FR 203-204, *205,* MW 100, 103, 105, 130, PI 51, RM 126, TB *158;* and Frémont, TB 157, 163, 172; on Gadsden Treaty, RR 33; letter from, SC *26;* and Manifest Destiny, TB 155, 157, 158-159, 170; proposal of, RR 28; quoted, FR 203-204; and railroads, RR 17, 24, TB 172; survey by, RR 27-28; and Asa Whitney, RR 24
Benton Transportation Company, RM *182-185,* 187
Bent's Fort, Colo., IN 15, SC *map* 59, *70*
Bent's Trading House (Colo.). *See* Peace Council of 1840
Bering, Vitus, AL 22-23, 32, 74
Bering Sea, AL 22, 56, *map* 58-59, 63-64, 67, 116, 136, 148; flooding, AL *154-155;* U.S. ships on, AL *54;* walruses and, AL *212-213;* whalers and, AL 207, 209, 210
Bering Strait, AL *map* 58-59, 96, 98, 209
Bernard, Edwin, TM 17-19
Bernhardt, Sarah, TM 178-180
Berninghaus, Oscar, painting by, EX *8-9*
Berry, Mrs. Clarence, quoted, MN 208
Berry, Montgomery P., AL 64; quoted, AL 65
Bess, the Trapper (Randolph), WO *22-23*
Beverley, Henry M., TM 109-115, *120-121*
Beyond the Mississippi (Richardson), CH 37
Bickford Safety fuse, MN 99
Bicycle vs. horse race, GM 208-209
Biddle, Nicholas, TX 214
Bidwell, Annie Kennedy, RN 204, *205,* 206
Bidwell, John, FN 83, 209-210, PI 25, 40, *41,* 68, RN 197-198, 199, 203-208, *205;* expedition of, PI 68-69; mansion of, RN 204, *206-207;* map by, RN *196;* quoted, PI 69, RN 197-198, SC 49-50, 79; ranch operations of, RN 203-205, *208-209*
Bidwell's Bar, Calif., FN 82, 83
Bierce, Ambrose, FN 216; quoted, MN 223
Bierstadt, Albert, CH 108-111, 116, *117,* TB 10; paintings by, CH *94-95, 136-143,* EM *154-155,* TB *10-11, 152-153*
Big Annie, FN 131
Big Bear (Cree chief), CA *200,* 205-206, 207, *214,* 215-216
Big Bear (Sioux warrior), WO 68
Big Belt Mountains, RM 177
Big Blue River, PI 93, 98
Big Bonanza (Comstock), MN 64, 73, *160,* 163, 164-166, *166-167,* 168. *See also* Comstock Lode
Big Bonanza, The (Dan De Quille), MN 72-76, 79, 99-100, 120, 143-144
Big Crow (Sioux warrior), CH 189
Big Eagle (Comanche chief), IN 64
Big Foot (Sioux chief), GC 222-225, 226, *232-233*
Big Hatchie (steamer), RM 108
Big Hole, Mont., RN *71*
Big Horn Mountains, RM 145, 207
Big Rich Bar, Calif., FN 102
Big River, LG 106, *107*
Big Sandy Creek (Ore.), LG *14-15*
Big Tree (Kiowa chief), GC *35, 36-*41
Big wheels, LG *99*
Big White (Mandan chief), TB 27-28
Bigelow, Poultney, CH 118, 124
Biggers, Don, CH 68
Bighorn River, RM 63, 64, 151, 206, 207, 210-212, *214,* 221; basin (Wyo.), RN 115, 124-125. *See also* Little Bighorn River
Bigler, Henry, FN 26, 27, 28; diary of, FN *22,* 23, 27
Bill Williams Fork (Colorado River), SC *map* 59, 71
Billiards, GM 164-166
Billy the Kid (William H. Bonney), GF 34, 110, 166, *168,* 169, 170, 181, 182, *183, 184-185,* 186, *187,* 188-190, *192-193;* letters, GF *189;* name, GF 182-183; wanted

notice, GF *190*
Bindle, defined, LG 38
Bingham, George Caleb, paintings by, GM *53*, RM *cover, 76-81*, TB *66-67*
Bingham, William, LG 22
Binns, Archie, quoted, LG 159
Birch, James, EX 15, 17, 31, *35*, 37, 192, 195, 207
Birch, Stephen, AL 220-221
Bird, Edwin, quoted, PI 92, 99
Bird, Isabella, CH 161-166
Birkelann, Torger, quoted, LG 144
Birmingham (ship), LG 66
Birth control, WO 51
Bisbee, Ariz., MN 104
Bismarck, N. Dak., RM *12-13*, 24, 36, 59, *86-87*, 126, 129, *164-165*, 169, 170, 171, 183, 186-189, *190-191, 214*, 224-225, 226, 228, *232-233; Tribune*, CH 78-81, RM 134, 174, 214, 224, SC 98
Bismarck, Otto von, RM 158, 170, 176
Bits, CB 108-109
Bitterroot Mountains, WO 21
Bixby, Horace, quoted, RM 126
Bixby, Llewellyn, RN 94-98
Black, "Doc" Ray, TM 166
Black, Jeremiah, RN 211
Black Bart (Charles Boles), EX 213, *215*, 216-217; reward poster, EX *214*
Black Beaver (Delaware Indian), SC *66-67*
Black Elk (Sioux brave), IN 218
Black Hawk Point, Colo., EX *130-131*
Black Hawk War, PI 64
Black Hills (mountain boat), RM *93*
Black Hills, Dak. Terr., GM 123, 127, 176, MN 22, *44-53, 145*, RM 59, 148, SC 24, 97, 123; *Daily Times*, MN 118-119; expedition, SL *90-91*, 189, 200, *201*, 209; gold rush (*see* Gold rushes—Black Hills). *See also* Homestake mines
Black Jack Bill, GF 37
Black Kettle (Cheyenne chief), IN 30, SL 37, 38, 145, TM 216; death of, IN 190-191; and Medicine Lodge Treaty, IN 190; peace proposal, IN *182*; peaceful influence of, SL 145; and Sand Creek Massacre, IN 183, 184, 186, 187, SL 143, 147, 150; at Washita, SL 37, 38
Black Moon (Sioux chief), RM 145
Black River Indians, GM 23-26
Black Swan (race horse), GM 200
Blackburn, Jonathan F., RM 89
Blackfish (Shawnee chief), FR 53,56-60; quoted, FR 59
Blackfoot Crossing, Canada, CA *170-171*, 174-176
Blackfoot Indians, CA *34-35*, 150, 153, 205, 206, CH 102, *105*, 130, *177*, GC 139, 142, 167, IN 24, 32, PI 48, RM 19, 64, *66*, 67, 73, 111, 125, 131, 212, SC 17, 23, 26, 36, 98, TB 33, 49, 56, 60, 72, 95, 134, 135, *150, 151*, WO 66; 1840 location, IN *33*; food, IN 100; headdress, IN *206*; and horse, IN 49, 53; medicine man, IN 132; Mounties and, CA 166, 167, 168, *169, 170-171*, 174, 179; Piegan band, GC *13*; religious clothing, IN *128*; vs. Sioux, CA 178; sun dance, IN 135; and Treaty No. 7, CA 169, 170, 174-176, 181
Blackfoot River bridge, EX *25*
Blackhawk, Colo., MN *105*
Blackjack, GM 87, 99, 100
Blacks, CB 18, 29, 122, TM 60, *65*; as Army officers, SL 25; as cowboys, EM 108-*109*; regiments of, SL 19, 25; rights for, WO 213; as roustabouts, RM 38-39
Blacksmith shop, CB *78-79*
Blain, Nannie, WO 89, 90-91
Blaine, Catherine, quoted, WO 52
Blaine, James T., RR 78
Blair, I. M., letter, FN 131, 134
Blair, Sam, TX 92
Blaize, Gene, EM 172
Blake, Charles, EX 203, 206
Blake, Tulsa Jack, GF *226*
Blake jaw-crusher, MN 119
Blevins, Charles, RN 139-140
Blevins, Eva, RN 139
Blevins, Hampton, RN 136
Blevins, John, RN 139
Blevins, Mart, RN 134, 136
Blevins, Sam, RN 139
Blevins family (Ariz.), RN 134, 136, 137, 140
Bligh, D. G., GF 62, 80
Bliss, C. N., MN 207
Bliss, Tasher, quoted, SL 75
Bliss, Captain William, MW *18*, 23-26, 28, 78, 82, *88-89*
Blizzards, CB *136-137*, 144, *158-159*, 162-163, 209, EM 19, *77*, 128, RN 22, *52-53*, 73-75, 127, 177, TM 38, 106, 199, 201; Sierra Nevada, EX *30*
Blomquist, Frank, LG 145
Blonde Burlesques, FN 153
Blood Indians, CA 150, 166, 174, 176, 179
Bloody Knife (Arikara scout), IN *215*, 217, SC 117, *128-133*, 134, SL 209; death of, SL 214; quoted, SC 133; warnings to Custer, SL 209, 211, 212
Bloomer, Amelia, WO 201
Bloomer Cut, RR 93, *100*
Blount, William, FR 157, 158, 174; and Jackson, FR 204, 206-208, *207*; quoted, FR 203, 207
Blue Duck (desperado), GF 155, *162*
Blue Jacket (Shawnee chief), FR 134, 137, 140
Blue Licks, Ky., Battle of, FR *map* 16, *42*, 52-53, 56, 60-62
Blue Mountains, PI 61, 107
Blue Ridge Mountains, FR 15-17, *map* 16, 34, 113
Blumenfeld, Ralph D., quoted, EM 73
Blunt, Charles, Jr., RM *134*
Blunt, Charles, Sr., RM *133*, 135
Board feet, defined, LG 19
Bob-tailed Bull (Arikara scout), SC 131, 132, 133
Boddam-Whetham, John W., EX 171
Bodega Bay, Calif., LG 70
Bodine (race horse), GM *212*
Bodmer, Karl, TB 13, 121, *131*, 138-139; paintings by, IN *cover, 36-43*, RM *44-51, 58, 68-69, 106-107, 120-121*, TB *12-13, 118-119, 132-133, 134, 135*
Boggs, Lillburn, EX 128; quoted, PI 166
Boggs, Nancy, LG 190
Boiler explosions, RM 28, 38, 89-92, 95, 104-105, 108
Boiler Flat, Ore., LG *66*
Boise, Idaho, MN *8-9*, 22, WO *95; Idaho Statesman*, CH 69
Boles, Charles. *See* Black Bart
Boller, Henry A., RM *74-75*, 131
Bolt punchers, LG *127*
Bon Homme, Dak. Terr., TM 142-143
Bonanza, defined, MN 33. *See also* Beef bonanza (1880s)
Bonanza Creek, Alaska, AL 138, 220, 221
Bonham, James, TX 84-85
Bonnett, Alexander, GM *58*
Bonneville, Benjamin, TB 94, *95*
Bonney, William H. *See* Billy the Kid
Bonnifield, Sam, MN 224
Book of Mormon, PI 163, 177. *See also* Mormons
Bookmakers, GM 214-217, *218-219*
Boole, Frank, LG 105
Boom, LG 38, 110
Boom Town (movie), EM *176-177*
"Boomers," GC 119; and "boosters," TM 53
Boomtowns: cattle, CB 161-162, *172-173*, 177, 183, 186-187, *188-189*, 190-194, 197, 199, 202-204, 209, GF 20, 107, 109, GM 152, 159-173, 176, 179-180, 183, 185; gambling in, GM 148-195; mining (*see* Mining camps and towns); oil, EM 21, *160-161*, 164-165, 166, *173-177*, 179-182, 188-189, 191
Boone, Albert, TB *84*
Boone, Daniel, FR 22, *38-44*, 45-70, *66, 71*, 113, PI 20, *27*, TB 126; quoted, FR 43, 45, 47, 49, 56, 57, 62, 63, 65, 70, 121
Boone, Israel, FR *42*, 46, 60, 61-62
Boone, James, FR 38, 51, 56
Boone, Jemima, FR *40-41*, 60, 70
Boone, Rebecca Bryan, FR 38, 46-51, 65, 70
Boone, Squire, Jr., FR 49, *51*, 59, 70; quoted, FR 52, 59
Boone's Station, Ky., FR *map* 16, 60
Boonesborough, Ky., FR *map* 16, 45-48, 52-53, 56-59, *61*; Battle of, FR 59-60, 62
Boot, coach, EX *136-137*, 159
Booth, Edwin, MN 75, 169, TM 178, *180*
Booth, Junius Brutus, Jr., TM 178
Booth family, FN 138
Booth-Kelly Company (Ore.), LG *136*, 146
Booth Packing Company, MN 174
Boots, cowboy, CB 23, *25*, 29
Borah, William E., RN 123
Borden, Gail, CH 59, 68, TX *8*, 160
Border Ruffian (race horse), GM 199-200
Borein, Edward, EM *22*
Boren, Carson, LG 63
Borrasca, defined, MN 33
Borthwick, J. D.: painting by, FN *124*; quoted, FN 105, 135, 137, GM 85-87, 89
Bosque Redondo reservation, IN 168
Boston, Mass.: Board of Trade excursion, RR 142, 145, 165; *Globe*, WO 164; *Journal*, CH 17, 18, 25, MN 148
Boston & California Joint Mining & Trading Company, FN 52, 65
Boswell, Nathaniel Kimball, GF 101
Boteler, Fred, CH 147, 148
Bothwell, Albert, GF 208
Bouchard, Hippolyte de, SW 168
Boughton, George H., *Too Near the Warpath*, FR *24*
Boulder, Colo., TM 40

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

Boulton & Watts steam engine, RM 104
Bourgeois (fur-trade term), TB 88
Bourgmont, Sieur de, RM 58
Bourke, Lieutenant John Gregory, GC 67, SL 151, 153; journal of, SL 151, 173; quoted, GC 154, 156, SC 100-101, 105, 154, 155, 164-166, 167, 168, 176, 178, 180, SL 58, 61
Bourn's Landing, Calif., LG 76-77
Bouyer, Mitch, SL *208;* warnings at Little Bighorn, SL 208, 209, 211, 212
Bow and arrow, IN *208-209,* SL 218-219; advantage over early guns, IN 58, 209; for buffalo hunt, IN 66
Bow and Arrow Ranch (Mont.), CB 121, 123, 128
Bow River, CA 92, 163-164, 174
Bowen, Lieutenant William, GC 211
Bower, James E., RN *122,* 124; quoted, RN 124
Bower, Sarah, RN *122*
Bowers, Eilly, MN 162-163, *165*
Bowers, Sandy, MN 162-163, *165*
Bowie, James, GM 56-60, TX 58, *60,* 66, 70, 73, 75; and Alamo, TX 84-85, 86, 90, 93, 97-98, 101, 106, 107, 109; knife by, TX *60,* 137; quoted, GM 60
Bowles (Cherokee chief), TX 214
Bowles, Samuel, CH *28, 32,* 36; quoted, CH 7, 30-33
Bowlin, J. B., RR 24
Bowman, Captain Joseph, FR 113, 114; quoted, FR 120
Bowman, Mace, GF 173
Boxing (prize fighting), GM 197, 200, 217-230, MN 108-109, TM 163, *164-165,* 172; laws vs., GM 220, 229; rules for, GM 217, 220, 228
Boyce, A. G., CB 67
Boyce Cattle Company, The W. D., CB 97
Boyd, George W., SC 98
Boyd, John, AL 65
Boyd, Linn, quoted, MW 30
Boyd, Mrs. Orsemus B., SL 78, WO 72
Boyd, William, EM 220
Boyer, Mrs. John, EM 82
Boyle, Charles, FN 61; diary of, FN 58
Bozeman Trail, GC 196, IN 195-196, RM 206; closing of, RM 140, 145, SL 143; route of, SL 135. *See also* Fetterman Massacre
Bracebridge Hall (Irving), CH 185-186
Brackenridge, Henry, RM 67-75, TB 127
Bradburn, John Davis, TX 65
Bradbury, Clem, LG 89
Bradbury, John, TB 126-127; and Indians, TB 127
Braddock, Major General Edward, FR 46, 48; defeat of, FR *map* 16, 75, 77, 88, 131
Bradford, Mrs. Daisy, EM 190-191
Bradford, R. B., EX 101
Bradley, George, MN *105*
Brady, Frederick A., EM 32
Brady, John, AL 221
Brady, Mathew, MN 68; Custer portrait by, SL *190;* Greeley portrait by, CH *16*
Brady, William (Lincoln County sheriff), GF 184, 186, 190
Brady, William A. (prize-fight manager), GM 220
Bragg, Lieutenant Braxton, MW 27, 73, 76, 77, 79, *81,* 87; quoted, MW 87
Branch, Stephen H., quoted, FN 69
Branding, CB 30, 51, 91, 111-113, *114-115,* 116-117, 130-131, 133; iron, RN *2*
Brands, CB 30, 57, 64, 131, *133,* 134, 143, 213, GF *210;* recorded, CB 120
Brannan, Sam, FN 28-29, *172;* decline of, FN 218, 224; farming by, FN 224; and gold find, FN 29, 32, 169; and Mexico, FN 224; in San Francisco, FN 172, 193, 196, 222, 224; store of, FN 29, 37; success of, FN 222; and Brigham Young, FN 29
Brannon, Bones, GM 177
Brant, Joseph (Mohawk chief), FR 77, *79;* quoted, FR 137
Brave Wolf (Sioux Indian), quoted, SL 219
Bravo, General Nicolás, MW 211, SW 221, 224
Bray, David, EX 143
Brazelton, Bill, GF *231*
Brazos River, SW 18, 110, 112, 113, TX 65, 119, 121, 127, 140, 155, 160, 186, 203, 208; and early settlers, TX 24, 25, 26, 29
Breaking-down saw, LG 114, *115*
Breedlove, Jack, MN 153
Bremner, John, AL 179
Brennan, Joe, GM 164
Brewer, David Josiah, TM *22*
Brewer, Henry, RR 203
Brewerton, Lieutenant Douglas, quoted, SC 26
Brewerton, George, painting by, TB *98-99*
Brewster, E. H., CB *124*
Brian, Mary, EM *213*
Bridgeport, Calif., GM 95
Bridger, Jim, EM 23, 56, GC 142, PI 54, 104, 136, SC *2,* 15, 20, 24, 32-37, *36, 38-39,* 48, 198, 209, 225, SL 116, TB 47, 61, 64, 72, *82,* 214, 217, WO 30; quoted, SC 20, 35, 81, SL 36
Bridges, RM *194-195, 220-221, 232-233,* RR 101; iron truss, RR *14-15;* masonry, RR *108-109;* pontoon, RM *174-175;* wooden, RR 15, *102-103, 108-109,* 155
Bridges, Jack, GF 109, TM 115
Bridle, in cordelling, RM 64-*65*
Bridles, CB *108-109,* IN *59,* 64
Bright, Colonel William H., TM 147, WO 215
Brink, Herbert, RN 125
Brisbin, General James S., *The Beef Bonanza; or How to Get Rich on the Plains,* CB 62, RN *154;* quoted, RN 158
Bristol Bay, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 217
Bristow, Susannah, WO *32-33*
British Columbia, Canada, AL 31, 64, 78, 98, 220, CA *232-233,* LG 24, 30, *32,* MN 79, 141; coastal Indians of, CA *74-87, 102-105;* creation of, CA 92, 106, 107; gold rush, CA 88; merger with Vancouver, CA 117; Mounties and, CA 168; North Thompson River, CA *2. See also* Cariboo Road; New Westminster; Vancouver Island; Victoria, B.C.
Broadbent, Dr. Charles, MN 172
Broadmoor Casino (Colo.), GM *172-173*
Broderick, David, FN 189
Brodt, Helen Tanner, painting by, WO *116*
Broken Bow, Neb., *Nebraska Statesman,* CH *52-53*
Bromley, Valentine, CH *144-145*
Broncho Billy movies, EM *203,* 206, 212, 217, 222
Bronco busting, CB 30, 92, *98-103,* 109. *See also* Rodeos
Brookes, Samuel Marsden, painting by, GM *108-109*
Brooks, Alfred Hulse, AL 114, 116; quoted, AL 114
Brooks, General E. J., MN 115
Brooks, James, RR *79*
Brooks Range, AL *map* 58-59
Bross, William, CH *28,* 36
Brotherhood of Locomotive Firemen, RR 175
Brotherton, Major David, GC 211
Browere, Alburtis del Orient, paintings by, FN *cover, 14-15*
Brown, Aaron, EX 31
Brown, Angie, TM *22*
Brown, Arapahoe, GF 216
Brown, Dr. Charlotte, WO 148
Brown, Clara, WO *131*
Brown, George (Caldwell, Kans., marshal), GF 110
Brown, George (Kansas promoter), CH 69
Brown, Henry (Caldwell, Kans., lawman), GF 110-113, 114-115
Brown, Henry (Denver businessman), TM 202, *208,* 218, 221
Brown, Mrs. Hugh, quoted, MN 108
Brown, Major Jacob, MW 35
Brown, James (brick mason), TX 7
Brown, James (wagonmaster), EX 60, 62, 63
Brown, James Joseph (Leadville Johnny), TM 221; wife of *(see* Brown, Margaret "Molly" Tobin)
Brown, Jesse, EX 79, 83
Brown, John (abolitionist), PI 201
Brown, John (Juan Flaco), MW 114
Brown, John Henry, FN 165, 169; quoted, FN 154
Brown, Johnny Mack, EM *223*
Brown, Joseph C., notes on the Santa Fe Trail, TB *103*
Brown, Margaret "Molly" Tobin (Mrs. James Joseph), MN *180-187,* TM 221-222
Brown, Noble L. (Dude), EM *14,* 15-17; quoted, EM 15, 16
Brown, Orus, WO 102
Brown, Tabitha Moffat, quoted, WO 101-102, 104
Brown, William Garl, Jr., painting by, MW *88-89*
Brown, Major William H., SC 168, SL 151; attack on Salt River Canyon, SL 151-154; quoted, EM 53
Browning, Orville, RR 113
Browns Bar, Calif., FN 102
Brownsville, Pa., RM *102-103*
Brownsville, Tex., RN *20-21,* 22, 25, 26, 30, 35, 37, 40
Brownville, Neb., *Advertiser,* RM *176, 177*
Bruceth, Fred, MW 218
Bruff, Joseph Goldsborough, drawings and paintings by, FN *48-51*
Bruguier, John (Big Leggins), SC 85, 105-107, *106,* 135
Brunswick, Mo., RM 159
Brunswick mill (Nev.), MN *90-91*
Bryan, Judge Charles H., GM 209-210
Bryan, Daniel, quoted, FR 46-48

Bryan, John Neely, TX 179
Bryan, Sargeant Moses Austin, TX *137;* quoted, TX 137, 140
Bryan's Station, Ky., FR *map* 16, 61, *63*
Bryant, Edwin, quoted, PI 93
Bryce, James, CH 173, TM 65
Brynteson, John, AL *137,* 139
Bucareli, Antonio María, SW 70, 71, 74
Buchanan, James, EX 7, 108, PI 178, 181, 201, MW 222; and Mormon War, SL 30; quoted, MW 102
Buck, Franklin, FN 227; quoted, FN 105, 134, 146, 227
Buck, Rufus, GF 155, *164;* poem by, GF *165*
Buckaroo, CB 54
Buckers, LG 38, 91-96, 118, *120*
Bucroft, John, letter, FN 141
Buena Vista, Mex., Battle of, MW *cover, map* 29, 33, 54, 57, 79-87, *map* 80, *81, 84-85,* 141, 150, *map* 180, 207, 209, SW *208-209,* 215-216, 218; medal, MW *219*
Buffalo, CB 49, 161, 197, EX 169, IN *66-75, 166-167,* PI 93, 106, RM 31, 32, *152-153;* bone collecting, CB 161; dance (Mandan), IN *40, 142-143;* gift to Indian, IN 138; trade in robes, IN 58; uses for, IN 39, 57, 68, 74-75, 167; and women's duties, IN 59. *See also* Buffalo hunting
Buffalo Bayou, Tex., TX 118, 119, 127, 128, 129, 184
Buffalo Bill. *See* Cody, Buffalo Bill
Buffalo Bill, the King of Border Men (Buntline), SC 209
Buffalo hunting, CA 133, 134-137, *138-139, 141,* GC 112-116, GM 166, 168, 180, TM 107, 112; by Indians, IN *66-73,* 101, 167; last of, EM 17-19, *18;* ritual of, IN *67;* by whites, IN 167. *See also* Buffalo
Buffalo Ranch (Wild West show), EM *49*
Buffalo soldiers, SL 25. *See also* Blacks—regiments of
Buffalo Trail, RR 27-28; and Indians, RR 32; surveys of, RR 27-28, 30
Buffum, Edward Gould, FN 79, 104, 142; quoted, FN 142
Building bee, PI 200
Bulette, Julia, MN 153, *156,* 157
Bull (Arapaho chief), IN 31
Bull-and-bear fight, FN 135
Bull Bear (Comanche chief), GC 110, 111, 114
Bull donkeys, LG 113
Bull Durham tobacco, CB 23
Bull Head, Lieutenant Henry (Sioux policeman), GC 220, *222*
Bull market, FN 137
Bull of the woods, LG 38, 89, 96
Bullards Bar, Calif., FN 101
"Bullboats," RM *18-19,* 20, 22
Bullfights, CB 190-*191,* 192, FN 137
Bullion, Laura; GF *93*
Bullion mine (Comstock), MN *59,* 143
Bullwhackers, EX 59, 60, 68, *69,* 79, 83, 86, LG 38, 48-49, 98, 117, 118, *122,* WO *120-121*
Bullwhip, EX 60, 69, 73
"Bummers," in Denver, TM 209-212
Buncoing. *See* Practical joke
Bunker Hill mine (Idaho), MN 37
Bunkhouse, CB *78-79,* 81, *83, 84-85,* 96
Bunkies, SL 61, 64
Buntline, Nes (Edward Z. C. Judson), EM 53-56, *54, 55,* 57-58, 87, 227, SC 209, 212; *Scouts of the Prairie,* SC *210-211. See also* Dime novels
Bunyan, Paul. *See* Paul Bunyan legends
Burbank, Elbridge, GM 41
Burbank Field, Okla., EM *189*
Bureau of Indian Affairs. *See* United States Department of the Interior—Indian Bureau
Burgess, Felix, SC *84-85*
Burials, CB 142, *200-201*
Burkburnett Field, Tex., EM 166, 169, *170, 176-177,* 189
Burke, John M. (Arizona John), EM 58-59, 62, 64, *65,* 72
Burleson, Colonel Edward, TX *13,* 73, 75, 114, 122, 205; and San Jacinto, TX 133, 136, 141
Burlington & Missouri River Railroad, RR 209, 210, 213, 215
Burlington Railroad, EM 76. *See also* Chicago, Burlington & Quincy Railroad
Burnet, David, TX *11,* 118-119, 126-127, 128, 215
Burnett, Burk, GC 119, 120
Burnett, John, EX *119*
Burnett, Peter, PI 88, 124, 127, 129, 132
Burnham, F. R., EX 171
Burnham, Jesse, TX 26-28
Burnham's Crossing, Tex., TX 115-118
Burns, Archie, AL 135
Burns, Captain James, SL 152, 154
Burns, James (miner), MN 161
Burns, Mike (Apache scout), quoted, SC 168
Burns, Shorty, TM 134-135
Burns, Tommy, GM 228
Burr, Aaron, FR 161, 171-172, 203; quoted, FR 172
Burroughs, John, EM *153*
Burt, Benjamin, Jr., FN 53
Burt, George W., RN *110-111*
Burton, Sir Richard, CH 151-158, *160,* 169; quoted, CH 144, 156-158
Burton Stock Car Company, RN 166, *167*
Busch, August, CB 62
Bush, Lew, GF 126
Businesswomen, WO 131-137; in Oregon, WO *156-157*
Bustamente, Anastacio, TX 62, 64, 65, 66
Butcher, Solomon D., PI 221; photos by, CH *226-227,* PI *220-233*
Buteau, Frank, AL 180, *181;* quoted, AL 177, 178
Bute's Canal, Canada, CA *70-71*
Butler, Benjamin F., quoted, AL 56
Butler, David, TM 70
Butler, Frank, EM 64
Butler, Jim, MN *121*
Butler, the Reverend Pardee, TM 36
Butler, Colonel Pierce, MW *193;* quoted, MW 192; sword of, MW *168*
Butler, Captain W. F., quoted, CA 153
Butler, Walter Patrick, photos by, AL *128-133*
Butler, Major General William O., MW 65, 73
Butte, Mont., MN 94, *114; Miner,* GM 149
Butterfield, David, EX 142, *143*
Butterfield, John, EX 20, *32,* 35, 91, 110, 193, 208
Butterfield Overland Despatch, EX 142-144, 145; office, EX *144-145*
Butterfield Overland Mail Company, EX 20, 32, 35, 91, 110, 208, GC 68-69; schedule, EX *33;* trip, EX *164-165;* vehicles, EX *32. See also* Overland Mail Company
Byers, William Newton, CH 22, 24-25, 59-61, RR 217, TM *198,* 202-219

C

Caballero's Way, The (Henry), CH 182
Cabello, Domingo, SW 97
Cabeza de Vaca, Alvar Nuñez, SW 26-27, 36-37; quoted, SW 7
Caddo County, Okla., EM 161, 190
Caddo Indians, GC 149, *150;* 1840 location, IN *33*
Cadillac, Antoine de la, quoted, FR 87-88, 102
Cadotte's Pass (Rocky Mountains), SC *56-57*
Cadwalader, General George, MW 207, 208, 210; quoted, MW 181
Cadwallader, Jon, quoted, EM 108-110
Cafferal, Pierre, RN 124-125
Cahill, Frank (Windy), GF 183
Cahokia, Ill., FR *map* 16, *map* 112, 113, 114, 116, *117,* 125
Calamity Jane. *See* Cannary, Martha Jane
Calaveras County, Calif., LG 33; *Chronicle,* FN 94; Grove, LG *34-35,* 90
Calaveras River, CH *198-199,* FN 88
Calder, Billy, GF *138,* 139
Caldwell, Kans., CB 187, 191-193; lawmen, GF 109-113
Calendars: Kiowa, IN 50; Sioux, IN 20, *21*
Calgary, Canada, CA *156-157,* 177, *188-189,* 207
Calhoun, Fred, SL *191*
Calhoun, Lieutenant James, RM 208-210, SL *191, 217;* at Little Bighorn, SL 206, 217, 218
Calhoun, John C., RM 100, TX 53, 61; quoted, IN 156, MW 129, 169
Calhoun, Margaret Custer (Mrs. James), RM 225, SL 191, 193
California, AL *map* 20-21, 23, *29,* 34, 35, 39, 40-41, 55, CH 27, 29, 37, 59, 68, 111, GM *82-84,* 85-109, *110-111,* LG *12-13, 16-17,* 31, 39, 48, 64, 67, *88,* 196, 216, MN 6, 19, 22-24, PI 18, 24, 43, 123, RN *map* 196, *map* 200-201, *224-233,* SW 18, *36-37,* 44, 64-76, 123-124, 148-195, 227, *232-233,* TB *112-117;* agriculture, RN 197-199, 204, 205, 219, 220, 222-223; called Golden State, FN 209; cattle raising, RN 198, 199-200, 203, 204, 212, 218-219, 220; "dog holes," LG 69, *72-73;* early settlement and trade with, PI 30, 31, 32; emigration from, FN 227; expeditions to (*see* Travel to California); floods in, RN *218-219;* food, SW *174-175;* gold rush (*see* California gold rush); and homesteaders, RN 197; horse racing in, GM 200-202, 209-214; irrigation, RN *188-195,* 212-214, 218; land-grant system, RN 200-202, 208-211, 212, 214; laws

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

for non-U.S. citizens, FN 68; logging railroad, LG *222-223;* and John Marsh, PI 6, 68, 69; and Marshall, FN 214; merchants in, TM 99-102; and Mexican War, MW 6, 17, 19, 22, 96-125, 126, RN 203, SW 200, *201, 206-207,* 211-214, 215, 224, 225 *(see also* Bear Flag Republic; California Battalion); and Mexico, FN 19, 21-22; migratory farm labor, RN 217; Mormon claims on, PI 176-177; oil rushes, EM 21, 166; origin of name, FN 21; population growth, FN 207, 227; promotion of, PI *32-33,* 40, 64, 66, 68; ranches in, RN 188-233, *188-195, 224-233 (see also* Ranchos); sheep industry, RN 88-98, 220, 222; and Spain, FN 21; Spanish culture in, TM 17; state seal, FN *212-213;* statehood for, FN 207, 209, 213, RN 206; theater, WO *136-137,* 139-140; travel to *(see* Travel to California); turpentine industry, LG 150; weather, RN 197, 218, 219, 223; wine industry, RN 204, *210;* Woman Lawyer's Bill, WO 153; women in, FN 129, 131, 134. *See also* Franciscan missions; Los Angeles; Mendocino County; Redwood trees; San Francisco; Sierra Nevada; FN index
California (steamship), FN 67, 69
California Association of American Women, WO *50*
California Battalion, MW *100,* 105, 106, 108, 111, 116, 118
California Geological Survey, TB 200, 204
California Gold Mining Association of Philadelphia, FN 65
California gold rush, AL 40, 70, 217, CH 21, 151, *222-223,* EM 161, GC 23, 107, GM 74, 83, 85, 122, 200, 210, LG 39, 48, 52, *53,* 54, 66, 70, 112, 206, RM 17, 22, 24, RN 26, 87, 88, 132, 188, 197, 198, 199, 203-204, 213, 221, TM 99, 168, 199, 203, WO 34, 47, 52, 129, 131, 178; out of California, FN 227; decline, FN 207; events leading to, FN 22-23, 26-29, 32; growth, FN 32; by non-U.S. citizens, FN 68; and San Francisco, FN 32, 169, 172 *(see also* San Francisco); and U.S. expansion, FN 207, 209. *See also* FN index
California Gulch, Colo., MN 42
California Joe (Moses Milner), SC *97,* 108
California Lumber Company, LG 71
California mine (Comstock), MN 164-166
California Stage Company, EX 35, *36-37,* 195, 207. *See also* Birch, James
California stamp mill, MN 119-120
California Trail, LG 51, PI 23, 104-105, SC 47, *map* 59
California Turf, The (Morphy), GM 213
Californian magazine, CH 193, 201; reports of gold, FN *17,* 29, 32
Calistoga Springs, Colo., MN 142
Call in Arizona, A (Radwood), GM *cover*
Callapoewah Indians, PI 52
Callaway, Colonel Richard, FR 52, 59, 60
Camargo, Mex., MW 60-65, 131, RN 27
Cameahwait (Shoshoni chief), GC 139, WO 21
Camels, EX *76,* 77, RN 221-222, *221;* race between, EM 108
Camerer, Eugene, painting by, FN *10-11*
Cameron, Evelyn Jephson, WO *107;* photos by, WO *108-109*
Cameron, Ewen, TX *146-147*
Camp Cooke, Mont., RM 181-186, 212
Camp Floyd, Utah, SC *map* 59, 72, 75, 77, 78
Camp meetings, FR 148-152, TM 33-36
Camp Pilot Butte, Wyo., SL *14-15*
Camp Stool Ranch, Colo., EM 99
Camp Supply, Okla., SL 36, 58, 109
Camp Thomas, Ariz., SL 123
Campaigns: in arid regions, SL 109, 114; camp, SL *91-92,* 102-103; death on, SL 123; equipment, SL 99; food, SL 102, 103, 107, *108;* forced marches, SL 107; Gillett memoir, SL 96-97, 99; health advice, SL *94;* ignorance of missions, SL 95, 96; length of, SL 96; light marching gear, SL *92-93;* medical care, SL 107, 121, 122-123; natural hazards, SL 91, 96; order of march, SL 102; outcomes of, SL 99; rules for, SL 102-103; and scouts, SL 116-117, *118-119;* supply wagons, SL 102, 103, TM *132-133;* weapons, SL 104-106; weather, SL 107; winter, SL *12-13, 34-35,* 36-39, *102,* 107-109, 162. *See also* Battles; Indian wars
Campbell, A. C., TM 152
Campbell, Charley, CH *213*
Campbell, Colin, RM 124
Campbell, Dave, RM 204, 212, 215, 221, 224
Campbell, Henry, RR 38
Campbell, Dr. John (Army surgeon), MW *185;* quoted, MW 173
Campbell, John A. (Wyoming governor), GF 101, TM 146, 147, *155*
Campbell, William (Pony Expressman), quoted, EX 117
Campbell, Colonel William (Virginia militiaman), FR 34, 35
Camulos Ranch (Calif.), CH *194-195*
Canada, RM 139, 183, 222; boundary with U.S., LG 36-37, 39, 55; lottery in, GM 141; lumbermen from, LG 23, 29, 133; Sitting Bull in, GC 180, 182, *207,* 211; U.S. Indians and, FR 97, 98, 100, 137; and War of 1812, FR 179, 203, 209, 210. *See also* CA index
Canada Firsters (the Canada Party), CA 142, 145, 148
Canadian Mounties. *See* North West Mounted Police
Canadian River Valley, RN 119
Canadian Pacific Railway, CA *14-17,* 21, 114, 181-183, *184-195,* 197, 201, 206-207, *208-209,* 221, *226-227,* RR 221
Canales, General Antonio, MW 64, *67*
Canby, General Edward R. S., GC *186,* 188-190
Candle, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 150
Candle Creek, Alaska, AL *2*
Candlish, James, RN *96*
Canfield, Andrew, RM 180, 181
Canfield, Chauncey, quoted, MN 151-153
Canfield, Sarah Elizabeth, RM 180-181, 186
Canis, George F., CH *54-55*
Cannary, Martha Jane (Calamity Jane), MN *152,* WO 18, *158-159;* quoted, WO 158
Cannon, Captain John W., GM *64-65*
Cannons, SL *76-77,* 102, 106
Canoes, RM 20, 23, 44, 59, 127
Canon de los Embudos, Mex., GC 87
Cantle, CB *105*
Canton, Frank M., AL *186,* GF 208, 210, 214, *215*
Cantwell, Lieutenant John C., AL *111,* 114-115
Canutson, Madame, EX 74-75
Canutt, Enos (Yakima), EM 108, 120, *211,* 225-227
Canyon Creek, Ariz., RN 134
Canyon de Chelly (Navajo stronghold), IN 168
Canyon of Light, The (movie), EM *214*
Cape Horn, voyages via, FN *40-41,* 55, *56-57, 58, 59, 60,* 61, 64-65
Cape Horn (Sierra), RR 95, 98, 165
Cape Nome, Alaska, AL 135, 137, 144
Capitals, territorial, TM 137
Capitol buildings, TM *126-127, 146*
Carbines, SL *104-105,* 219. *See also* Guns
Card playing, CB *28,* 82, 184; cheating and, GM *112-113, 124-125;* holdouts, GM *124-127;* Indians and, GM *34, 35, 36-37, 38,* 39-41, *40;* on riverboats, GM *52, 53, 78-79. See also* Faro; Monte; Playing cards; Poker
Cardozo, Abbie, WO 135-137; quoted, WO 137
Cardsharps, GM 61, 120, 122-135, 138, 159. *See also* Cheating
Carey, Harry, EM *208-209,* 220
Cariboo region, Canada, gold rush, CA 110-117
Cariboo Road (B.C.), CA *8-9, 112-113, 114-115,* 116-117
Carl of Solms-Braunfels, Prince, TX *161*
Carleton, G. W., CH 201-203
Carleton, General James H., GC 26, 73; quoted, SC 51
Carlisle Indian School (Pa.), GC *92*
Carmack, George Washington, MN 16, *198,* 201-202, 205, 206; quoted, AL 138
Carnahan, John M., CH 81, RM 224-225
Carney, Thomas, GM 168-170
Carolista, Mademoiselle, TM *200-201*
Carondelet, Baron Hector de, FR 166, *167,* 171, 174
Carpenter, E. W., quoted, RM 42
Carr, General Eugene A., SC 176, 205-208, 222; quoted, EM 53, SC 205, 207-208
Carr, T. J., GF *97*
Carrasco, General José Maria, GC 65-66
Carrier Indians, CA 61, 67
Carrillo, Francisca Benicia, SW *170-171,* 180, 190
Carrillo, José Antonio, MW 114

Carrillo family, SW 176, *183*
Carrington, Henry, IN 195-196; and Bozeman Trail, SL 135-140, 142; and William Fetterman, SL 136, 137, 173
Carroll, Mont., RM 159, *193*
Carroll, Va., GM 216
Carroll, William, FR 203, 216, *218-219*, 222, 226
Carson, Colonel Christopher (Kit), EM 23, 56, GC 26, 142, GM 204, 206, IN 23, 165, MW 100, 108, 111, 117, PI 30, RN 90, SC 15, 20, *24*-32, *27*, *30*, 70, 108, 161, 194, 198, 225, SL 32, 116, TB 69, 80, *83*, 160, 214, 216, 217; commission of, SC *31;* and Frémont, TB 160-161, 166, 167, 170; and Navajo problem, IN 165, 168; quoted, CB 218, EM 34, MW 116, SC 25-26, 29, 30, 32, SW 214, TB 85
Carson, James H., FN 210; quoted, FN 210
Carson, William, LG 112-113, *206-211*
Carson City, Nev., CH 197, 198, 200-201, GM 220-223, *224-225*, LG *103*, MN 64, 109; *Appeal*, CH 68
Carson Creek, Calif., FN 82-83
Carson Hill, Calif., FN 210
Carson River, MN 57, 77, 162, WO 34, 36, 37. *See also* Comstock Lode
Carter, Captain H. S., RM 31
Carter, Colonel Kit, RN 41
Carter, Captain Robert, GC 103
Carver, Hartwell, RR 20
Carver, Dr. William F., EM *56*, 62
Cartwright, Charlotte, quoted, PI 127
Cary, William, sketches by, RM *2*, *22-23*, *33*, *43*, *152-157*, *202;* woodcut by, SL *222-223*
Casa Meta (Mexico City), MW *map* 204-205, 206, 207, 208, 210
Cascade, Mont., WO 164-167
Cascade Mountains, LG 19, 33, 64, 102, 116, 133, 143, 158, *176-177*, 180, MN 22, *map* 23, PI 107; crossing of, PI 107, 110-111
Casement, Dan, RR 92, 98
Casement, John Stephen, RR 92, 98, 101, 218
Casey, Bart, RR *199*
Casey, Lieutenant Edward, SC *126-127*, 137; scouts of, SC *130-131;* uniforms designed by, SC *124-125*
Casey, James P., CH 76-77, FN *196*, *197*, *198*, 199
Casey, Captain Silas, MW 211, 214
Cashel, Ernest, CA *177*
Cashel, Thomas D., AL 148
Cashman, Nellie, WO *166*, *167*-170, 183; quoted, WO 168, 170
Casinos, GM 14-15; Broadmoor (Colo.), GM *172-173;* California Chinese, GM 89-95, *90*, *92-93;* in San Francisco, GM *82-83*, 85-95
Cassia County, Idaho, RR 123-124
Cassiano, José, TX 194
Cassidy, Butch (Robert Leroy Parker), CB 65, GF 73, *90*, *91*, *92*, 93, 181; Wild Bunch of, EM 192
Castañeda, Pedro de, RM 54; quoted, SW 34, 35, 37, 42, 43
Castrillón, General Manuel Fernandez, SW 110, 111, TX 109, 137
Castro, José María, MW 101, 103, 104, 105, 108, 111, 114, 115, 118, SW 173, 188; quoted, MW 108
Catches, CB 125, *126-127*. *See also* Roping
Caten, Eve, CH 118, 122
Cates, W. A., EX 104, 117
Catesby, Mark, drawings by, FR *18-19*
Catherine the Great, Empress (Russia), AL 26-27, 39
Catholic Church, TX 32, 39-41, 70, 170. *See also* Franciscan order
Catlin, George, CH 100-102, 108, 175, GM 41, SC 24, TB 118, 121, 142-143; catlinite named for, IN *28;* *Illustrations of the Manners, Customs, and Condition of the North American Indians*, TB *144-151;* paintings by, CH *cover*, *103-105*, *106-107*, GC *cover*, *7-13*, *22*, *101-102*, *104-105*, *200-201*, GM *42-43*, IN *48*, *52-53*, *66-73*, *94-97*, *125*, *142-149*, *201*, *202-203*, TB *144-151*, TX *50*, *52;* quoted, CH 100, 102, GC 6, GM 27, 28, 39, 43, IN 55, TB 69, 143
Catlin, John, quoted, RN 66-67
Catlinite (stone), IN *28*
Cattalo, CB *63*
Cattle: blindness, CB 161; boomtowns (*see* Boomtowns—cattle); brands (*see* Branding; Brands); breeding, RN 22, 30, 37, 55, 66, 69, 212; business (*see* Cattle industry); cars, RR 166, *167;* castration, CB 131; detectives, GF 199, 201, 204, 208-210, 212, 214, 215, 216, 218-219, *220-221*, 222-223; disease, CB 82, 156, 161, 192; drives (*see* Cattle drives); herd sizes, CB 36, 51, 62, 65; loading, CB *176-177;* losses, GF 206; medicine, CB 131; overstocking, CB 86; river crossings, CB 144, 148-149; roundups (*see* Roundups); rustlers (*see* Rustlers); skinning, CB 89; stampedes (*see* Stampedes); thirst, CB 132, 161. *See also* Longhorns; Mavericking; Oxen; Ranches; Ranges; CB index; RN index
Cattle Annie and Little Britches, WO *173*
Cattle drives, CB 14, 17-18, 30, 39, 49, 51-53, 67, 86, *136-137*, 141-144, 148-149, 151, 154-157, 161, 163, 183, *204-205*, 209, RN 22, 26, 35-36, 40, 66-67, 74, 166, TM 22, 27, 89, 98, 107-113, 119; daily routine, CB 141, 154; dry, CB 161-162; hazards, CB 31, 144, *156-157*, 162; meals on, CB 141, 155-156; navigation, CB 39, 165; night routine, CB 156; statistics, CB 162
Cattle industry, CB 49-57, 62, EM 19, 99, 100, TX 155, 162-163, *180-183*, 225; auctions, CB 184; barons, CB *46-47*, 49, 53-54, *58-59*, 60-62, 64-67, 71, 119, 142; brokers, CB 172, *174-175;* business hazards, CB 86; deals, CB 184-185, 210; meat-packing business, RN 158, 176; sales, CB 53-54, 67; ownership, CB 56, 82, 123, 133; prices, CB 53, 55, 65, 142, 160; promotion, CB 62, 197. *See also* Cattle; Cattle drives
Cattle Kate, GF 208, *213*
Cattlemen's associations, GF 198, 199, 201, 204-206, 208-210, RN 74, 112, 120
Caughnawaga Indians, FR 88-90
Cavalry, SL *cover*, *8-9*, *18*, 19, *114-115*, 151, 155, 167; blacksmiths, SL 64; camp, SL *90-91;* campaign equipment, SL 99; flag, SL *166;* marching formation, SL *98;* men and horses, SL 61; training of, SL 59, 61, *66-67*. *See also* Seventh Cavalry; United States Army
Cavanaugh, James M., IN 192
Cavvy (band of horses), CB 121
Cayuga Indians, FR *map* 76, 80, 84, 97. *See also* Iroquois Indians
Cayuse Indians, PI 133-134, *136*, 137, 140, 143
Cedar Island, N. Dak., RM 63-64
Cedar River Indians, GM 23-26
Cedar trees, LG 7, 19, 30, 36, 51; Port Orford, LG *20-21*, *25*, 31-32, 67; western red, LG *26*, 67, 92, 196
"Celebrated Jumping Frog of Calaveras County, The" (Twain), CH 199, 201
Celerity wagon, EX *164-165*, *226-227*
Central City, Colo., MN 94; *Daily Register*, CH 79
Central mine (Comstock), MN *58*
Central Overland, California and Pike's Peak Express Company (C.O.C.), EX 100, 105, 110, 112, 209; and Ben Holladay, EX 110, 112, 133
Central Pacific Railroad, CB 21, CH 30, 36, 40, EM 223, EX 128-129, 220-221, LG 195, MN 64, RR *cover;* Big Four, RR 37, 42, 53, 60, *61*, 79, 81, 205; California financial support for, RR 59; cartoon of, RR *220-221;* charter, RR 41; completion of, RR 91, 112, 113, 116, *120-121;* and construction of, RR *86-87*, 92-95, 98, 101, 105, 112-113; construction chief of staff, RR 92; construction train, RR *10-11;* Contract & Finance Company, RR 74, 81; destruction of records, RR 81; Dutch Flat road, RR 37, 59, 64, 65; emigrant cars, RR 163-164; financing, RR 37, 55-56, 59-60, 62, 65, 68, 79; first annual report, RR 62, *63;* first locomotive, RR 60, *62;* freight crew, RR *172-173;* grading race, RR 112-113; groundbreaking, RR 56; and Indians, RR 107; injury record, RR *191;* labor for construction, RR 91-92, 93-95, 98, 101, 105, 112, 113; management, RR 37, 42, 54, 56-59, 60-*61*, 79, 205, *214;* merger with Southern Pacific, RR 117, 123, 204; opposition to, RR 59; proposed route for, RR *map* 34-35; snowplow, RR 105, *107*, 112; spikes completing, RR *116;* stock certificate designs, RR 118; train robbery, RR 160; wrecks, RR *192-193*. *See also* Transcontinental railroads
Central Valley, Calif., RN 202
Centralia, Mo., raid on, GF 56
Centralists (Mex.), TX 29, 62
Century Magazine, CH 122, 124, 194, 195, WO *105*
Century of Dishonor, A. *See* Jackson, Helen Hunt
Cerro Gordo, Mex., Battle of, MW *map* 128, 129, 141-149, *map* 144, *146*, *147*, *148*, 162, 169, 171, 174, 181, SW 216-

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

218, 221
Cerruti, General Henry, SW *193*
Chacon, Augustine, GF *179*
Chadwell, Bill, GF 75, 80
Chaffee, A. R., quoted, SL 109
Chamberlain, the Reverend Hiram, RN 22, 30
Chamberlain, Samuel: paintings by, MW *74-75;* quoted, MW 63
Chamberlain and Make (drilling team), MN 108
Chambers of Commerce, RM 194
Champ d'Asile colony (Tex.), TX *20-21*
Champion, Nate, GF 212, *216-217,* 223
Champoeg meetings, PI 130, 132
Chapman, Arthur, quoted, RN 104
Chapman, C. S., LG 224
Chapman, Joseph, PI 31, RN 210
Chaps, CB *24,* 54
Chapultepec Castle (Mexico City), MW *10-11,* 17, 202-203, *map* 204-205, 206, 207, 208, *209,* 210-215, *212-213,* 216; medals, MW *219*
Charbonneau, Touissaint, GC 139, TB 28, 31, 138, WO 19, 20, 21, 24
Charge of the Rough Riders at San Juan Hill (Remington), EM *144-145*
Charger (Sioux chief), GC *12*
Charitable societies, WO 90, 105
Charles, John H., RM *182, 187*
Charles I, King (Spain), SW 30
Charles III, King (Spain), SW 65, 70
Charpiot, Frederick, CH 166
Chase, Ann McClarmonde, MW *132*
Chase, Edward, GM *157;* quoted, GM 157
Chase, Franklin, MW *132*
Chase, Hull, RM 94
Chased by Bears (Sioux Indian), quoted, IN 140
Chatillon, Henry, CH *191*
Chato (Apache chief), GC *80,* SC 173, 177, 181, 182
Chaves, Manuel, SW *118,* 144-146, 147
Chavez family (N. Mex.), SW 225
Cheadle, Dr. W. G., quoted, CA 116
Cheating, GM 112-147; advantage tools, GM *124-125,* 130-137; boomtown, GM 155, 159, 171, 173, *174, 175,* 177; and boxing, GM 221-222, 227, 228, 229; in California, GM 88-89, 91; and horse racing, GM 199, 202, 207, 216-217; Indians and, GM 40, 41; on riverboats, GM 49, 55-75; women and, GM 95
Checkers, GM *16*
Cheechako, AL *174;* defined, AL 73, 175
Cheeseman, Joe, GF *95*
Cheesman, Walter, TM 202, *208*
Chehalis County Timber Company, LG 150
Chehalis River, LG 185
Chena, Alaska, AL 191, 194
Chena River, AL *16-17, map* 58-59, 190, *192-193*
Cherokee Bill verdict, GF *160*
Cherokee Indians, CB 144, 151, 154, EM 139, FR 30, 33, 52, *map* 76, 80, 82, *99,* 100, 158, 161, GC 23, TX *168-169; Cherokee Advocate,* CH *67;* constitution, IN 24; culture, IN 24, 164; 1840 location, IN *33;* and Fredonian Rebellion, TX 38; Houston and, TX 51-53, 58, 61, 85, 118, 169, 213; Jackson and, FR 200, 206, 208; National Female Seminary (Okla.), WO *96-97;* removal, IN 157, 164; Texas militia vs., TX 174-214. *See also* Southern nations
Cherokee Light Horse (police patrol), CB 151
Cherokee Outlet, Indian Terr., RN *8-9*
Cherry Creek, Colo., TM *196-197,* 199-201; flooding of, TM 199, *204-205,* 215-216; *Pioneer,* TM 203
Chevrons, SL *38, 39*
Cheyenne, Wyo., CB 162-163, CH 159, 163, 169, GM 141, 176, TM *20,* 22, 61, 217; Club, CB *66,* GF 206, 208, 209, 223; entertainers in, TM 172, 176, 188; Frontier Days, EM 91, *100-101,* 102, *103,* 106, 110, *115; Leader,* TM 131, 134, 135, 137, 143, 147, 152, 176; politicians and, TM 126-127, 129-137, 143, 146; and statehood, TM 152-153; whorehouse, WO *143;* women in, TM 154; *Wyoming Tribune,* EM 111, TM 134
Cheyenne Indians, EM 53, 62, 138, EX 28, 83, GC 20-21, 30, 39, 41, *42-43,* 109, 114, 118, 130, 137, 139, 142-143, 152, 154, 159, 181, 196-197, 199, GM 26, PI 68, 93, 96, 219, RM 136, RR 91, *94-95,* 107, 110, 112, SC 16, 22, 35, 49, 67, 70; adolescence, IN 88; Army scouts and, SC 83-84, 87, 89-90, 96, *104,* 107; and Frank Baldwin, SL 125; and Beecher's Island, SL 21, *26-27;* Bow String Society, IN 25, 31; buffalo myth, IN 138; camp, IN 18; chiefs, IN 105; childhood, IN 85-87; cholera, IN 154; civil government, IN 104-105; Cody and Hickok vs., SC 194, 201, 203, 206, 207-208, 225; Contrary Society, IN 124-125; cradleboard, IN *87;* creation myth, IN 137-138; death, IN 105; divorce, IN 93; duties of men and women, IN 98; food, IN *100, 110;* history, IN 24-25, 32; horses, IN 18, 30, 32, 35, 53; hunting, IN 101; Indian scouts vs., SC 112, 115, 116, 119, 120, 122, 124, 126, 127, 133, 134-136; and Kiowa, IN 25, 30; at Laramie Conference, IN 163; and Little Bighorn, IN 213, 217, SL 197, 204, 207, 209, 211, 212-214, 216, 218-220; location, IN 24, *33,* SL 159; marriage, IN 88-89, 91, 93; medicine, IN 139; at Medicine Lodge, IN 190; military tactics, SL 19; at peace council of 1840, IN 15, 18-20, 22, 30, 31-32, 35; planned extermination of, SL 36, 200; rituals, IN 124-125, 127; saddle blanket, IN *61;* and Sand Creek Massacre, IN 183-184, 186-187, 190, SL 145, 147; as scouts, SC *12-13,* 116, *126-127, 130-131, 133, 134, 135,* 136, 137, SL 116-117; soldier societies, IN 101, 104; spirits, IN 127; sun dance, IN 138; and Washita Massacre, IN *190-191,* SL *34-35,* 37-39; women's chores, IN 98-99, 100, *106-117*
Cheyenne River, RM 130, 142
Chew, Robert, AL 43
Chicago, Burlington & Northern Railroad, RR *2*
Chicago, Burlington & Quincy Railroad, RR *178-179*
Chicago, Ill.: Cody in, EM 57-58; rodeos in, EM 106; *Tribune,* CH 36; World's Columbian Exposition (1893), EM 27, 74-76, 112, LG *214-215,* WO 186, 217
Chicago and Northwestern Railroad, RR 118, *164, 165*
Chicago and Rock Island Railroad, RR 62. *See also* Rock Island line
Chicago Joe (Josephine Hensley), TM 168, *169-172*
Chichilticalli (Indian settlement), SW 34-35
Chickasaw Indians, CB 144, EM 139, FR *map* 76, 80, 100, 172; adolescence, IN 87; among Cheyenne, IN 85-88; children, IN 20; crying, IN 86; 1840 location, IN *33;* naming, IN 85; play, IN 87; prenatal care, IN 85; removal, IN 164. *See also* Southern nations
Chico, Calif., Bidwell ranch, RN *206-207, 208-209*
Chiefs, GC 6; qualifications for, GC 18-20, 21
Chignik Bay, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, *215*
Chihuahua, Mex., MW 109, 110, 111, SW 124, 131, 139-141, 211
Childbirth, WO 48-51, *53*
Childress, George C., TX 113, *116-117*
Chiles, Joseph, PI 68, 69
Chilkat Indians, AL 72, 112, MN 210-211
Chilkoot Pass, Alaska, AL *cover, map* 58-59, 67, 72, 73, 135, 138, 145
Chilkoot Trail (Klondike), MN *188-189, 192-193, map* 203, *204-205,* 213, 214, 220, 222, 223
Chimney Rock, EX 94, PI 99, 107
Chinese, FN 68, 106, 144; gamblers, GM 89-95, *90, 92-93, 96-97, 116;* race discrimination, MN 109-112, 138-139, 168; and railroads, MN 65, RR 83, *86-87,* 94-95, 98, 101, 105, 113, 224; and salmon industry, AL 218, *219,* 220; tongs (fraternal organizations), FN 143
Chinese Exclusion Act, MN 168
Chinook Indians, PI 132, TB 32
Chippewa (mountain boat), RM 108
Chippewa Indians, CA 32, 140, FR *map* 76, 97, 125, GM *16*
Chipps, Robert, AL 153, 156
Chirikov, Alexi, AL 22, 32
Chisholm, Jesse, CB 142
Chisholm Trail, CB 141-142, 144-*145,* 148, 155, 162
Chisum, John, GF 183, RN 20
Chitina River, AL *map* 58-59, 109, 220, 222, 223
Chittenden, Captain Hiram, RM *110*
Chivington, Colonel John M., IN *192,* SL *145,* TM 212, 216; attitudes of, SL 143, 145, 147; quoted, IN 192, SL 145, 147; and Sand Creek Massacre, IN 183, 184, 186, SL 143, 147, 150
Chlapowski, Count Charles, CH 169

Chloride, Ariz., MN 94, 121
Choctaw Indians, CB 144, FR *map* 76, 80, 100, 172, 206, 216, GC 23, GM 27, 43; 1840 location, IN *33;* lacrosse, IN *94-97;* removal, IN 164. *See also* Southern nations
Choker setters, LG 113, 118, *121,* 150
Cholera, GC 107, 109, IN 154, PI 18, 25-26, 97-98, 167, 170, RM 125, 130, WO 31
Chollar mine (Comstock), MN *86-87*
Choris, Louis, lithographs by, AL *44-51;* quoted, AL 48, 50
Chorpenning, George, EX 24-25, 98, 100
Chouteau, Auguste, RM 63, TB 73
Chouteau, Pierre, Jr., IN 23, RM *61,* 63, 127
Chouteau family, RM 60, *61*
Chrisman, C. C., sketches by, SL *56, 57*
Christensen, Carl, PI 148; paintings by, PI *148-157*
Christie, Ned, GF 153, *157,* 159, *230*
Christman, Enos, FN 46, 65, 88, 95, 227; on homesickness, FN 106-107; letter to fiancée, FN 17, 19; trek to diggings, FN 86, 88
Christy, Howard Chandler, EM 141
Chualpay Indians, GM *28-29*
Chuck-line rider, CB 88-89
Chuck wagon, CB 122, 141, 142, *150-151, 164-165,* 167
Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. *See* Mormons
Churches, WO 90, *103;* and Indian policy, IN 188. *See also* Missionaries; Religions
Churchill, Caroline, WO *220*
Churchill, Charles W., FN 218
Churchill, Mendall, quoted, FN 218, 220
Churubusco, Mex., MW *map* 180, 181, 189, 192, *193,* 201, 203, 209; medal, MW *219;* San Mateo convent, MW 189, *190-191,* 192
Chutes, LG 38, 81, *86-87,* 99-102, *125*
Cíbola (legendary land), SW 29-44, 57
Cicúye pueblo, N. Mex., SW 37-44
Cimarron, Kans., TM 147, 150
Cincinnati, Ohio, FR *map* 16, 133, 147, *186-187;* Chamber of Commerce, excursion, RR 145; *Daily Commercial,* CH 22, 24, 25; *Gazette,* GC 30
Cincinnati & Louisville Line, RM 38
Circle City, Yukon, AL 179, 180, 191, MN 200, 214
Circle Dot Ranch (Mont.), CB 121
Circular saws, LG *48-49, 114*
Circuses, TM 161, 163, *182-183*
Citadel, The (Monterrey, Mex.), MW 65, 66, 68-69
Citadel Rock, RM *37*
City of Chester (riverboat), GM 77
City of the Saints (Burton), CH 158
City ordinances, CB 182-183, *186,* 199, 202, 220
Civil War, Canadian. *See* Méti people—and Riel's rebellion
Civil War (U.S.), CA 140, 160, 215, CB 51, CH 17, 31, 33, 98, 158, 192, 196, EM 32, GC 26, 72-73, 109, 110, GM 74, 179, LG 150, 186, MW 17, 222, RM 42, 126, 133, 137-140, 170, 171, 215, RN 34-35, SC 83, 85, 96, 105, TM 20, 33, 102, 107, 142; Buntline and, EM 54; Carson in, SC 32, *33;* Cody and, EM 56; Cody and Hickok in, SC 197, 198-201, *199;* Confederate soldiers, RN *31;* Denver and, TM 209-212; effects on costs of railroad construction, RR 60; Ewing's Order No. 11, GF 59, 60; guerrilla bands, GF 53, 56, 58-59, 60; and Indian Territory, GF 143; and loners, GF 166, 169; and Pinkerton, GF 73; profits associated with, RR 55, 60; Texas and, TX 222-223; veterans of, LG 53, TM *224-225*
Claiborne, William, FR 211, 221, 226
Claims: defined, MN 33; jumping of, AL 142-143, 153-157, MN 33; law, FN 83, 89, *91,* 95; lode, MN 60; sizes, FN 95, 102; staking of, MN 37-40
Clancey, Josiah, RM 89
Clancy, "Foghorn," quoted, EM 105-106
Clankton, Ike and Billy, GF 20; and O.K. Corral shoot-out, GF 15, 22, 25-27, 30, *32,* 33
Clanton, Phineas, GF 20
Clappe, Fayette, FN 126
Clappe, Louise Amelia Knapp Smith (Dame Shirley), FN 126; quoted, FN 126, 128-129, WO 52
Clark, A. C., TM 176
Clark, Austin M., MN 36
Clark, George Rogers, EM 132, FR 45, *110,* 111-128, *115, 117, 118-119, 126-127, 129,* 141, 165, 167, 171; quoted, FR 107, 113, 114, 116, 117-119, 120, 125, 139
Clark, Gruber & Company (Denver), MN 36
Clark, the Reverend and Mrs. Harvey, WO 102
Clark, John, quoted, AL 154, 194, 195
Clark, Milton, MN 36
Clark, Richard Brinsley Sheridan (Dick), GM *177,* 179-185; quoted, GM 182
Clark, Rufus, TM 209
Clark, William, GC 130, 142, 165, PI 49, RM 60, 151, TB 17, 19, *27,* 142, 214, WO 17, *20,* 21-24; and Chief Big White, TB 28; and Catlin, TB 142; death of, TB 214; and fur trade, TB 56, 73; home of, TB 73; incident with Teton Sioux, TB 26; joining Lewis, TB 19; letter from Jed Smith, TB 100, 106, *107;* map by, TB *2;* map notations, TB 36, 60; nature studies, TB 37, *38-41;* quoted, GC 6, 139, WO 18, 20, 21, 24. *See also* Lewis and Clark expedition
Clarke, Catherine, hotel of, WO *132-133*
Clarke, George P., voyage, FN *64-65*
Clarke, Helen, WO *210-211*
Clarke, James P., GM 220
Clatsop Indians, TB 32
Claudet, Francis, CA *88-89;* quoted, CA 88
Clay, Henry, TX *196-201,* 218
Clay, John, CB 55, 119; quoted, RN 214
Clayton, J. W., GM 208
Clear Creek, Colo., MN 19, 21-22, 29, 103, TM 206
Clear-cutting operation, LG *218-219*
Clearwater River (Canada), CA 28, 36
Clearwater River (Idaho), Battle of the, GC 175-177, *map* 176
Clemenceau, Georges, quoted, EM 153
Clemens, Orion, CH 196-198
Clemens, Samuel. *See* Twain, Mark
Clemmens, Bill, GM 122
Clemmons, Katherine, EM 76, 82
Clergy, and gambling, GM 156-159
Clermont (Osage chief), GC *9*
Cleveland, Colonel Benjamin, FR 34, 35
Cleveland, Grover, CB 61, LG 220, RN 127
Cliff, Charlie, EX 117, *118*
Clifton, Dynamite Dick, GF 116, 117
Climate, Western, CB 30, 35, 44-45, 62-63, 65, 91, 132, 146-147; blue norther winds, CB 35. *See also* Blizzards; Weather
Cline, Walter, quoted, EM 185
Clopper, A. M., quoted, TX 203
Clopper, Joseph C., TX 36-39
Clothing: cattle barons, CB 66; cowboy, CB 20, *22,* 23, *24-25,* 29, 89, 96, 119; cowboy hats, CB *23,* 29, 144; fur trade and, TB *62-63,* 155; go-to-meetin', CB *74;* headdresses, IN *206;* leather, IN 74; religious, IN *128-129;* winter, SL *12-13, 70-71, 102,* 107; women's, WO *28-29, 226-231. See also* Boots; Hats; Uniforms
Cloud, Daniel, quoted, TX 93
Clubb, Henry Stephen, TM 57, 64
Clum, John P., AL *186,* CH *56-57,* 78, GC 82-86, SC *172,* 173
Clyman, James (Jim), SC 48, TB 61, 69; quoted, PI 24
Coahuila, Mex., SW 62, 96, 99, 122, 124, TX 33, 66, 70. *See also* Saltillo, Coahuila
Coal mines, Scofield disaster, MN *122-133*
Cochise (Apache chief), GC 54, 57, 63, 66-67, 68-81, 87, 93, SC 157, 171, 181
Cochise County, Ariz., law enforcement, GF 25
Cochran, M. J., CH 61
Cochrane, Admiral Sir Alexander, FR 209, 211, 216, 221-222, *223,* 225
Cockfighting, GF *20-21,* GM *108-109, 110-111*
Code of the West, CB 17, 207, 209-210, 217, 220
Cody, Louisa Frederici (Lulu), EM 56-57, 58, 62, 76, 78-82, 86, 87
Cody, William Frederick (Buffalo Bill), CB 196, 207, 220, *222,* CH 170, EM 34, 35, *44-45, 52,* 53-87, *58, 59, 63, 74-75, 83,* 104, 137, 227, EX 68, 83, 105, 112, GC 214, 220, *221,* GF 46, 126, RR 142, SC 15, 108, *194-195, 196,* 197-198, 201, *202-212, 204, 209, 210-211, 214-221,* 222-225, SL 161-162; Buntline and, EM 53-56, *54,* 57-58, 87; death of, EM *86-87;* last performance, EM *84;* and movies, EM *204-205;* paintings of, SC *226-233;* quoted, EM 53, 57, 64, 73, 76, 78, 85, 86, 204, SC 120, 197, 198, 201, 202, 203, 205, 208, 209, 211, 223, 225; tent show poster, RR *226-227. See*

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

also Wild West shows—Cody's
Cody, Wyo., EM 76, 86, 87; *Enterprise,* EM 76
Coe, Phil, GM 159-161
Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, MN 35-37, 94, 121; strikes, MN 112-113, *119*
Coeur d'Alene Indians, PI 70, 72, *73*
Coffee, John, FR 204-206, 208, 214-216, 220-222
Coffeyville, Kans., bank robbery, GF 84
Coffin, Charles C., CH 32-38
Coffin, George, FN 186; quoted, FN 186
Coit, Lillie Hitchcock, WO 161-164, *162, 163;* quoted, WO 163, 164
Colbert, Chuck, GF 123, *175*
Cold Chuck Johnny, GF 37
Cole, Colonel Nelson, SC 120, 123; quoted, SC 123
Coleman, Samuel, painting by, PI *6-7*
Coleman, William T., FN 199
Colfax, Schuyler, CH *28,* 30, 36, RR 80, 81; and Credit Mobilier, RR 78, 81
Collado Beach (Veracruz, Mex.), MW *135,* 137, 138-139
Collamer, William, TM *128*
Colley, Samuel, IN 169
Collins, Caspar, letter by, SL *20,* 21
Collins, Lieutenant Francis, MW 202; quoted, MW 203
Collins, Perry McDonough, AL 96
Collins, Shotgun, GF 37
Collot, Victor, RM *55*
Coloma, Calif., FN *24-25,* 125, 211, LG *53*
Colony Farm, Calif., RN *216-217*
Colorado, CH *26-27,* 77-78, 116, *123,* 159-161, 163, MN 75, PI 191, 203, 219, SW 18, 120, 123, 124, WO *226-227;* cattle industry, EM 19; farm technology, EM *8-9;* gold in (*see* Gold rushes—Colorado); mining camps, WO *2;* population (1860), TM 38; ranches, RN *10-11, 12-13,* 36; range wars, RN 120; Theodore Roosevelt hunt in, EM *122-123, 150;* sheep slaughters, RN 112; silver in, MN *6-7,* 35, 41-42 (*see also* Silver strikes); statehood for, TM 150, 203, 217; territorial status for, MN 22, 36, TM 142, 203-206, 211; women's suffrage in, TM 154, WO 199, 220, 225. *See also* Denver; Leadville; Sand Creek
Colorado Midland Railway band, RR *186-187*
Colorado River, RM 17, SC 56, *map* 59, 61, *63,* 64, *68-69,* 71, 160, *218-219,* SW 37, 64, 70-71, 74, 76, 108, 110, TX 127, 156, 161, 185, 206, WO 64; and early settlers, TX 24, 26, 28, 29; Powell explorations, TB 207, 210-212
Colorado Springs, Colo., CH 159-160, GM 172, TM *140-141; Gazette,* CB 120
Colors (gold mining), defined, MN 33
Colt, Miriam Davis, PI 210; book by, PI *212*
Colt, Samuel, GF 40, 43; Colt's Patent Fire Arms Company of Hartford, GF 43, 46
Colter, John, TB 53-56, 60, 126; and Blackfeet, TB 55-56, 60; explorations by, TB 55; return from West, TB 60
Colton, David, RR *214*
Colton, the Reverend Walter, CH 74, FN 178; book by, FN *33;* quoted, FN 104, 134-135, GM 137, MW 101, 102
Columbia, Calif., FN 131, 218, MN 138
Columbia, Nev., GM *14-15*
Columbia, Tex., TX 170, 179, 184, 208
Columbia River, CA 42, 61, 73, *93,* 98, CH 36, 187, LG 36, 39, 55, 67, 69, 89, 96, 105, 117, 159, *198-201,* PI 107, 110, RM 17, 64, 73, *138-139,* 145, TB *map* 2, WO 17, 19, 21; Cascades, RM *138-139;* Thompson and, CA 92, 93-95
"Columbus" (Miller), CH 202
Columbus, Christopher, SW 18, 159, 161
Columbus, Kans., TM *42-43*
Columbus, Neb., TM 57
Columbus & California Industrial Association, FN 55, 58, 61, 131
Colville reservation, GC 183, *184-185*
Colville River, AL *map* 58-59, 115
Colyer, Vincent, IN 193, SC 157, 159
Comanche (horse), RM 215, SL *219,* 223
Comanche Indians, CB 49, 51, 53, 144, 149, CH 31, 102, 118, EX 22, GC 64, 103-105, PI 66, RN 20, 25, 34, 36, SC 33, 61, 67, 89, 166, 203, SW 19, 63-64, *65, 74-75,* 77, 93, *102,* 117, 119-120, 123-130, 147, 177, TX 115, 159, *164-167,* 168, 185-186, 215; and Apache, IN 50, 58; civil government, IN 104; coup, IN 205; 1840 location, IN *33;* food taboo, IN 32, 100; horses, IN 18, 32, 35, 50, *52-53,* 54-55, 60-61, 64; Houston and, TX 51, 66; and Kiowa, GC 15, 21, 23, 26, 30, 33, 34, 36, 39, *42-43;* Kotsotekas band, GC 109, 112; Kwahadi band, GC 103, 109, 112, IN 192, 194; at Laramie conference, IN 163; medicine, IN *139;* Nocona band, GC 105; and peace council of 1840, IN 15, 18-20, 22, 24, 30-32, 35; Penatekas band, GC 107; population, IN 24; ritual, IN 124, 127; shield taboo, IN 137; slave trade, IN 59; territory, SL 159; Texans vs., IN 30-31, 35, TX 174-179, 212, 214; trade, IN 55; weapons, GC *106;* women, IN 28; Yamparika band, GC 109. *See also* Quanah
Commercial Cable Company, MN 169
Comet (ship), FN *56-57*
Comic operas, TM *179,* 184. *See also* Gilbert and Sullivan operettas
Comité National des Métis, CA 143, 145
Committee of Vigilance. *See* Vigilantes
Company (Army), SL 64
Compostela, Mex., SW 34, 35, 39
Compromise of 1850, TX 221-222
Compton, Arthur, MN *43*
Comstock, Henry T. P., MN *54-55,* 57, 58-61, *60,* 78
Comstock, William Averill (Will), SC 83-84, 85, 86-90, *90-91,* 96, 225; quoted, SC 83, 88
Comstock Lode, CH 197-200, EX 201, 204, 207, 212, GM 102, 108, 212, MN *12-13,* 22, *map* 23, *34-35,* 54-79, 94, 104, 118, 119, 120, 121, WO 18, 209; discovery of, MN *54-55;* fraud and, MN 143-144; photos, MN *68-71, 80-89;* rich and, MN 162-169. *See also* names of mines
Concha, Juan (Taos chief), EM 218
Concord coach, EX *32, 36-37,* 125, 127, 134-135, *136-137, 150-151, 152-153,* 161
Cone, John, CH 87
Conestoga Indians, FR *12-13*
Confederate States of America, TX 222-223. *See also* Civil War (U.S.)
Confidence men, GM 107
Congressional Medal of Honor, GC 80
Conklin, Mary Ann, LG 63
Connelly, Timothy, SL 60
Connelly, W. J., EM 171-172
Conner, Daniel, TB 216, 217
Conner, Commodore David, MW 129, 132, 136, 137-138, 140
Connor, General P. Edward, SC 36, 120-123; quoted, SL 60
Conrad, John H., CB 135
Conservation, AL 40, 56, 223; demand for, LG 22, 195, 212-225; Indians and, LG 36; lack of, LG 22, 23, 29, 33, 48; and redwood trees, LG 217, 225; Theodore Roosevelt and, EM 130, 152, *153,* 154, 156, 158. *See also* National Parks
Considine, John, LG 187-190
Consolidated Virginia mine (Comstock), MN 73, 164-166
Constable, George, EX 177
Constitution (riverboat), GM 55
Consumnes River, FN 37, 82
Continental (ship), LG *188-189*
Continental Divide, CA 60, 72, RM 64, 75. *See also* Rocky Mountains
Contract & Finance Company, RR 55, 74, *81;* stock certificate, RR *54*
Contreras, Juan de, quoted, SW 43
Contreras, Mex., MW 175, 179, *map* 180, *182-183,* 201, 203, 207
Controller Bay, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 221
Converse Basin, Calif., LG *225*
Cook, C. A., & Company, EX *144-145*
Cook, Clarence, quoted, CH 116
Cook, Captain James, CA 52, *57,* 69, 70, LG *28-29,* 30; quoted, CA 57
Cook, John, LG 102
Cook, Mary, LG 190
Cook Inlet (Alaska), AL 22, 26, 30, *map* 58-59, 218
Cook's River (Anchorage, Alaska, inlet), CA *map* 52-53, 56
Cooke, Jay, RR 81
Cooke, Captain Philip St. George, MW 109, SC 58-61; quoted, SC 58; route of, SC *map* 59
Cooke, Philip, SL 142
Cookhouse, CB *78-79,* 81
Cooks, CB 122, 141, 165, *166, 171*
Coolbrith, Ina, WO 106-*111;* quoted, WO 111
Cooncan (Indian game), GM *40*
Cooper, Alice, WO 17
Cooper, Andy (Blevins), RN 134, 136, 139

Cooper, Frank J. (Gary), EM 35, *213*, 217-220, 224, 227
Cooper, J. B. R., LG 39
Cooper, Jack, petition, GF 209, *210*
Cooper, James Fenimore, CB 149, CH 144, 151, 157, 169; quoted, FR 26
Cooper, Captain John Roger, SW 176
Cooper, Nancy, CH 134
Cooper, S. R., quoted, CB 130
Coors, Adolph, MN 174
Coos Bay, Ore., LG 67-68, 70
Coos County, Ore., LG *156-157*
Coos River, LG 110
Coosa River, FR *map* 16, *map* 76, 176; Jackson and, FR 204, 206, 208
Copeland, Thomas, RM 104
Copper, AL 22, 220-222, MN 42, 114; Anaconda mine (Mont.), MN 62, *114*
Copper River, AL *map* 58-59, 221; explorers and, AL 111, 116
Coppermine River, CA *62-63*
Coquille River, LG 110, 156
Cora, Charles and Belle, FN 163-165, 172, 179, *198*, 199
Cora Island, RM 111
Cora Number 3 (side-wheeler), RM 111
Corbett, James J. (Gentleman Jim), GM 220-223, *224-225*, 228, MN 109
Corbusier, William, quoted, SC 168
Cordelle (rope), RM 23, *64-65*
Cordley, Richard, TM 40
Cordova, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 221, 222
Corn, PI *204-205*, 212, TX 148, 163; and early settlers, TX 24, 32, 36
Cornishmen, MN *103*, 104-109, 146, 169
Cornstalk (Shawnee chief), FR 33, 90-91, 92; quoted, FR 91
Coronado, Francisco Vásquez de, RM 54, 58, SW 27, 29-44, *36-37*, *42*, 50, 59; quoted, SW 42, 43
Corps of Discovery. *See* Lewis and Clark expedition
Corps of Topographical Engineers (Army), RM *109*, *110*, *216-221*, SC *40-45*, 57-58, 61, 64, 72, TB 152, 155-157, 160-172, 174-181, 189; beneficiaries of, TB 189; and William Emory, TB 174-181; membership, TB 155-156; road building, EX *26*, 27; surveys by, EX 23, *25*, 39, *40-43*, TB 157, 160-167, 170-172, 174, 176-181, 214
Corpus Christi, Tex., MW 13, *20-21*, 22, *map* 29, 58, RN 25, 26, 27; *Free Press*, RN 40
Corpus Christi, San Diego & Rio Grande Narrow Gauge Railroad Company, RN 40
Corral, CB *78-79*
Corrine, Utah, *Daily Reporter*, CH 61-62
Corruption, SL 32, 179, 202
Cortés, Hernán, GM 200, SW 25, 27, *30-33*, 63, 64, 159, 221; quoted, SW 49
Cortina, Juan, RN *35*, 37
Corwin (ship), AL *54*, 63-64, 67, 114
Corydon, Iowa, bank robbery, GF 62-63
Cós, General Martín Perfecto de, SW 102, 104, 110, *112*, TX 67, 70-71, 73, 75, 79, 91, 97, 114; and San Jacinto, TX 132, 133
Cosgrove, Francis, quoted, CA 220
Cosgrove, J. T., AL *149*
Costanoan Indians, GM *21*
Cottage Grove, Ore., WO *151*
Cottle, Wash., TX 115
Cotton industry, TX 148, 155, 160-162, 204, *224-233*; and early settlers, TX 24, 32, 36
Coughlin, William, MN 103
Coulson, Sanford B., RM *168*, 171, 172-176, 183
Coulson Packet Line, RM 144-151, 171, 172-176, 203
Council Bluffs, Iowa, FN 53, RM 24, 89, 126
Council City, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 145
County governments, TM 131, 147-151
Coup, IN 101, 205, 221; coupstick, IN *205*
Coupler: automatic, RR 176; link-and-pin, RR 177, 180, 190, 194
Coursey, C. W., quoted, PI 216-217
Court of Indian Offenses, GC 124
Courthouses, GF *136-137*, 141, 149, TM *138-139*, *222-223*
Courts, GF 137; district, GF 141, 142, 145; fines, CB 183; juries of, GF 141; local, GF 141, 156; verdict of, GF *160*. *See also* Judges; Law enforcement
Courtship and marriage, IN 88-89, 91, 93; honeymoon, IN 93; marriage certificate, WO *46*; and music, IN 91; polygamy (*see* Mormons—polygamy and); polygyny, IN 59, 93; weddings, CB 96, WO *40-46*
Couts, Lieutenant Cave Johnson, SW *185*
Covered Wagon, The (movie), EM 207, 222, 223, 224, 225
Covered wagons. *See* Wagon trains; Wagons
Cow chips, PI *209*, 210, 212
Cow custom. *See* Range rights
Cow Island, Mont., RM *200-201*
Cow ponies, CB 98-101
Cowboy, The (Remington), CB *cover*
Cowboys: age, CB 17; black, CB 18, 122, EM 108-*109*; black list, GF 208; boredom of, CB 81-82; character of, CB *16-17*, 35, 128; criminals as, CB 20; Easterners as, CB 122, 216; education, CB 20; end of golden age of, EM *6-7*, *12-13*, 19; equipment for, CB *22*, *24-25*, 26, 29, 104-109; foreigners as, CB 18; and frontier towns, GF 20, 107, 109 (*see also* Boomtowns—cattle); literacy, CB 170; loyalty, CB 128; Mexicans as, CB 18, 122; as movie heroes, EM 202, 206, 207-227; as movie stuntmen, EM 104, 108, 119, 201-202, *211*, 225-227; origin of, CB 29, 53-54; pride, CB 29, 33, 224; racism, CB 29; and rodeos, EM 99-100, 102-104, 107-108, 114-116, 119-121; romantic image, CB 7, 35, 207, 217, 220; singing, EM 207, 220, *226*; sprees, CB 183, 187, 217; wages, CB 142; women as, WO *188-195*. *See also* GM index
Cowden, Chancey, AL *158-159*
Cowee (Auk chief), AL 78-79
Cowgirls, WO *188-195*
Cowlitz Indians, PI *53*
Cox, Charles C., TX 162
Coyote, EX 169
Coyote and Deer Creek Water Company, FN *103*
Coyote Hill, Calif., water supply, FN 103
"Coyoting" (mining term), MN 28; defined, MN 33
Crabtree, Lotta, FN 138, 139, 149, *151*, WO 137-139; family of, FN 139
Cradle, FN 6, 7, 73, 74-75, 92, 95
Cradleboards, IN *86*, *87*
Crafts (Indian). *See* Men—crafts; Women—crafts
Cragie, Lieutenant Wallace M., AL 142
Cramer, Richard, EM *221*
Cramer, Zadoc, *The Navigator*, FR 144
Crampton, Frank A., quoted, MN 93-94, 148
Crane, Stephen, EM 141
Craps, GM *14-15*, *76-77*, *80-81*, *128-129*; cheating and, GM 135-137. *See also* Dice
Cravens, Ben, GF 116, *117*
Crawford, Captain Emmet, SC 176, 177-178, *179*, 181-182
Crawford, Jack, SC *223*
Crawford, Jane (McDowell's patient), FR 162-163
Crawford, Jane (Texas woman), TX *166*
Crawford, Medorem, letter, PI *36*
Crawford, Colonel William, FR *72-73*; quoted, FR 96
Crayon, The (art magazine), CH 94
Crazy Bear (Assiniboin chief), CH *178*
Crazy Horse (Sioux chief), GC 139, 154, 156, 157-159, 195, 206, 211, IN 24, 132, 136, 193, 200, 214, RM 145, 203, 206-207, 210, SC 96, 98, 100, 101, 106, 107, *142-143*, SL 137, 138, 218; birth of, IN 24; and Fetterman Massacre, IN 196-197; at Little Bighorn, IN 213-214, 216-218, 222-224, SL 218, 220
Credit Mobilier, RR 55, 72, 73, 74, 78-79; contract with Union Pacific, RR 73, 75; exposure by New York *Sun*, RR *78*; stock certificate, RR *54*
Cree Indians, CA 32, 42, 92, 153, 166, 179, 181-182, RN 69; 1840 location, IN *33*; medicine, IN 139; and Riel's rebellion, CA *200*, *201*, *204-205*, 207-210, *214*, 215-216; treaty with, CA 174
Creede, Colo., GM 185, TM *14-15*, WO *78-79*; fire, TM *34-35*, 36-38
Creek Indians, CB 144, EM 172-177, FR *map* 76, 80, 82, 100, 157, 174-179, *176-177*, GM 23; 1840 location, IN *33*; houses, FR *81*; Jackson vs., FR 204-209, *206*, *208*; move West, IN 159, 164; Treaty of New York (1790), FR 179; War, TX *54-57*; and Yazoo Strip, FR 172, 174, 179. *See also* Southern nations
Cremony, Colonel John C., GC 65-66; and Apaches, SL 119-120, 122; quoted, GM 29
Crespé, Padre Juan, LG 33
Cresson mine (Cripple Creek), MN 42
Crevicing, defined, MN 33
Crime, FN 141-142, 144, 146, TM 134-135; jurisdiction over, GF 141; in San Francisco, FN *156-157*, *164*, 165, 172, 183, 189, 193, *196-198*, 199; by type, GF 107, 110-111. *See also* Law enforcement; Lawmen; Laws; Vigilantes
Criminals (outlaws), MN 40, *43*,

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

67, *147,* WO *171-177. See also* Cheating; Crime; Fraud; GF index
Crimps, LG 184-185
Cripple Creek, Colo., EX *156-157,* GM 185, MN *20-21,* 22, 29-32, *30-31,* 94, *96-97, 102,* 121, 135, 146-148, 161, TM *174-175,* WO 106; Cresson mine, MN 42; gold rush, TM 222; miners' strike, MN 113-115; prostitutes in, WO 141-142, *144-147*
Cripple Creek Barroom (movie), EM *194-195*
Crittenden, General T. L., RM 151
Crittendon, Thomas, GF 82, 86
Critter-bets, GM 104-107, 108-109. *See also* Animal fights
Crocker, Charles, EX 220, 221, FN 220, RR 37, 53, 56, 58-59, 60, *61,* 65, 74, 92, 112, 117, 205; background, RR 58-59; and Contract & Finance Company, RR 74, 81; labor policy, RR 93-94
Crocker, Edwin, RR *61*
Crocker, Mary, RR *218*
Crockett, Davy, FR 31, TX 10, *76-77,* 86, 92-93, 96, 101, 103, *104-105,* 106, 107, 109; "Davy Crockett's Almanack," TX *86-89;* quoted, FR 206
Crofton, Colonel, quoted, CA 145
Croly, Jennie June, quoted, WO 106
Cromwell, W. H. H., RM 208-210
Crook, General George, GC 80, 83, 86-91, *87,* 93, 137, IN 64, RM 206-207, SC 98, 100-105, 115, 116, 222-225, SL 173, 176, *177, 178;* and Apaches, SC *152*-173, 176-182, *180,* 183, SL 150, 154, 173, 176; and enlisted men, SL 185; and Nelson Miles, SL 178; and mules, SL 176, *178;* northern Plains campaign, SL 200, 202, 204, 220; personality, SL 173, 176; promotion, SL 176; quoted, SC 101, 116, 149, 154, 157, 161, 168-173, 175, 176-177, 182, 183, SL 178; reputation, SL 173; resolution of thanks to, SL *179;* vs. Sioux, GC 154-157, *158-159,* 199, 206, 208; Starvation March, SL 107, *110-113;* transfer of, SL 179
Crook, Mrs. George, WO 74
Crook, Dr. W. W., quoted, EM 86
Crook City, Dak. Terr., EX *50-51*
Crooked Neck (Cheyenne chief), IN 93
Cross, Henry, GC *192-193*
Cross-cut, defined, MN 33
Crow, Walter, RR 203, 205
Crow Creek, Dak. Terr., RM 123
Crow Indians, CH 102, 106, *149,* 175, GC *cover,* 139, 142-143, *149,* 152, 177, 180, GM *21, 24-25,* IN 24, 32, RM 63, 64, 125, 131, 180, 212, SC 23, 107, TB 68, 69; battle horse, IN *48;* civil government, IN 104; dialect of, SC 17-18; divorce, IN 93; 1840 location, IN *33;* food, IN 100; headdress, IN *206;* and Kiowa, IN 25; and Laramie conference, IN 163; law, IN 104; quirt, IN *58;* religious object, IN *130;* as scouts, IN 215, SC 112, 116, 128, *129,* 134, SL *195,* 209; vs. Sioux, GC 154-157, 196, 199
Crowder (race horse), GM 207-208
Crowfoot (Blackfoot chief), CA 167, 168, *169,* 174, 175, 176, 205; quoted, CA 157, 176
Crowfoot (Sitting Bull's son), GC 211, 222
Crown and anchor box, GM *59*
Crown Point mine (Comstock), MN 144
Crozier, Leif, CA 167, 181, 201-202; quoted, CA 197, 202
Cruise, defined, LG 38
Cruse, Lieutenant Thomas, SC 176
Crush, William George, RR 194
Cruze, James, EM 222, 223, 224
Cuba, SW 25, 26, 30, 49, 214-215. *See also* San Juan Hill
Culberson, Charles, GM 220
Cul-de-sac Island, S. Dak., RM 142-144
Culiacán, Mex., SW 27, 28, 29
Culture, MN 169-174
Culver, Charles, GC 72
Cumberland Gap, FR *map* 16, *22,* 23, 35, 38, 144, 147; Boone and, FR 45, 49, 51, 52, 70
Cumberland House, Canada, CA 25, 36
Cumming, Alfred, PI 178, 181, SL 30
Cummings, David, TX 92
Cummings, Ed and Molly, RN 141
Cummins, Sarah, quoted, PI 93, 99
Cunningham, Clarence, AL 223
Cunningham, Michael, quoted, WO 167-168
Curley (Crow scout), RM 212-214, SC *129*
Curly Headed Doctor (Modoc medicine man), GC 188
Curren, James, TM *18-19*
Currier, Nathaniel, lithographs by, FN *202-203, 204-205,* MW *38. See also* Currier & Ives lithographs
Currier & Ives lithographs, PI *120-121,* RR *cover. See also* Currier, Nathaniel
Curry, George, CH 74
Curry, Gladys, AL *151*
Curry, John R., CH 68
Curtis, E. S., photo by, GC *2*
Curtis, Uncle Jimmy, TX 115, 122
Curtis, General Samuel R., SC 115, 117, 119
Cushing, Frank, quoted, GM 26-27
Cushing Field, Okla., EM 166, 172-178
Custer, Boston, RM 208-210, 214, SL 185, *217;* at Little Bighorn, SL 206, 217
Custer, Elizabeth Bacon (Libby), RM 192, 203-204, *211,* 225, SC 92, SL *190, 191, 192-193,* 194, WO 74; and George Custer, SL 181, 182-183, 189, *190, 191, 192-193, 194,* 200; gift from Sheridan, SL 181; and Missouri River water, SL 68; quoted, SC 86, SL 29, 78, 188, 191; regulation of social behavior, SL 78; sister, SL *191, 193;* sister-in-law, SL 191, 193
Custer, George Armstrong, CA 176, 178, CH 81, *170,* EM 62, GC 159, 169, 199, 202, IN 214, *215, 216,* MN *44-45,* RM 145, 148, 151, 192-193, 200, 203, 204, 206-214, 224, SC 33, 83-84, 87-*88,* 90-92, *94-95,* 96, 105, 107, SL 25, 61, 117, 156, *157,* 181-183, *184,* 185, *186-187,* 188-189, *190-195, 198;* arrest of, SL 202; attack of Little Bighorn, SL 213, 218-220; and Frederick Benteen, SL 204, 206; and Black Hills expedition, SL 189, 200; and Black Kettle, SL 36-39, 185, 189; in Civil War, SL 181; and Cody and Hickok, SC 201, 202, 210, 225; concern for troops, SL 185, 188, 189; court-martial, SL 189; disobedience to orders, SL 189, 202, 207, 210; early career, SL 181; family at Little Bighorn, SL 206, *217,* 218; and Grant, SL 202, 204; home, SL *192;* horse, SL 199; and hunting, SL 185, *195;* and Indian scouts, SC 116-117, *122, 128,* 130-134; and Andrew Johnson, SL 181; last message, IN *224;* Last Stand (*see* Little Bighorn, Battle of the); life-insurance policy, SL 202, *203;* and McClellan, SL 181; and Medal of Honor, SL 124; and music, SL 191, 192, *193;* in New York, SL 200; opinions of, SL 181, 188, 189, 204, 212; personality, SL 181, 182-183, 185, 212; and pets, SL 191, 195; physical appearance, SL 181; pictographs of, SC *146-147;* and politics, SL 200, 202; pressures on, SL 200, 202, 204; promotion, SL 181; quoted, IN 217, SC 83, 84, 88, 90, 97, 128, 131, 132, 201; scouts' warnings to, SL 208, 209, 210-211, 212; and Sheridan, SL 181, 202; and Sioux, IN 210, 214-224 (*see also* Little Bighorn, Battle of the); strategy at Little Bighorn, SL *207,* 210, 212; tactics, SL 181, 189, 199; and Alfred Terry, SL 202, 204; and theater, SL 191, *193;* training of troops, SL 59, 181-182; *War Memoirs,* SL 192; and Washita Massacre, IN *191,* SL 36-39, 185, 189; wife of (*see* Custer, Elizabeth Bacon "Libby"); and winter campaign, SL 36-39, 162; and women, SL 191
Custer, Margaret. *See* Calhoun, Margaret Custer (Mrs. James)
Custer, Captain Thomas (Tom), RM 208-210, 214, SL *217;* at Little Bighorn, SL 206, 217; Medal of Honor, SL 124
Custer Avengers, SL 220
Custer Trail ranch (Dak. Terr.), RN *178-179*
Custer's Last Stand. *See* Little Bighorn, Battle of the
"Custer's Massacre" (show), EM 66
Cuteye Foster's gold camp (Calif.), FN 101, 218
Cyanidation process, MN 120-121
Cypress Hills, Canada, CA *164-165;* Massacre, CA 155; Sioux and, CA 176, 178

D

Daggs brothers (Ariz.), RN 136
Dakota Boat, The (Lynn), CA *154-155*
Dakota Land Company, TM 140-142
Dakota Southern Railroad, RM 189
Dakota Territory, MN 25, 141-142, PI 191, 195, 216-217, 219, RM 169, 180; Badlands (*see* Morès, Marquis de; Roosevelt, Theodore);

capitol building, TM *146; Herald,* RM 189; Indian reservations, RN *76-83 (see also* Indian reservations); politicians and, TM 137-143; ranches, RN 36. *See also* Black Hills; Deadwood; Fort Abraham Lincoln; Fort Union; Homestake mines; North Dakota; South Dakota
Dall, William, AL 97, 98-*99,* 114; quoted, AL 98, 99
Dallas, George, TX *198-201*
Dallas, Tex., GM 220
"Dally" (cowboy term), CB 53
Dalton brothers (Bob, Emmett and Gratton), GF 84, *85,* 142, 152, 158
Daly, Marcus, GM *205,* MN 114
Daly, Tom, TM 103
Dame Shirley. *See* Clappe, Louise Amelia Knapp Smith
Dana, Richard Henry, TB 135; quoted, FN 199, PI 32, RN 188, SW 176, 182, 186; *Two Years Before the Mast,* CB 53
Dance halls (hurdy-gurdy houses), CB *180-181,* TM 168, *170-171,* 174-175; girls, TM *170-171,* 172-173, WO 141
Dancer, Daniel, EX 15, 35
Dancers. *See* Performers
Dances, CB *92-93,* 96, 162, 184, TM 38-39, *228-229;* Iberian folk, SW *2;* square, LG *42-43. See also* Indian dances
Daniel, Edwin, GF 68
Daniels, Sergeant Benjamin, EM 152
Dark Alley Jim, GF 37
Darling, Lucia, quoted, WO 89, 90
Darnell, William, quoted, SC 201
Dashaway Society, FN 192
Date Creek reservation, SC 157, 161
Dater, Philip, CB 66
Daugherty, J. M., CB 156
Dauphin, Louis, RM 131
Davenport, Timothy, IN 169
Davies, Lieutenant Britton, SC 171, 176 181; quoted, SC 181
Davies, Enoch, GM 220
Davies, Henry (prospector), quoted, AL 176, 178-179, 180
Davies, Major General Henry Eugene, quoted, SC 210
Davis, Edmund, GC 37, 39
Davis, Erwin, RN 68, 70
Davis, the Reverend Henry T., TM 65
Davis, Jackson Lee (Diamondfield Jack), RN 121, 122, 123-124
Davis, Jefferson, EX 76, MW 17, *map* 80, *81,* 82-87, RR 18, SL 28; evaluation and administration of surveys, RR 18, 30-33; pistol of, MW *188*
Davis, General Jefferson Columbus, AL 59, *61*
Davis, Richard Harding, TM 195; quoted, CB 81, EM 141, 147
Davis, Sam, CH 68
Davis, Theodore, quoted, CH 98
Davis, William Heath, AL 19; quoted, AL 19, SW 170-173, 182
Dawes, Henry L., WO 208, 212
Dawes Act, CH 180, GC 212, WO 208, 214
Dawn at the Alamo (McArdle), TX *cover, 76-77*
Dawson, George Mercer, MN 205
Dawson, Nicholas (Cheyenne), PI 68; quoted, SC 49, 50
Dawson City, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 79, 135, *138,* 180, 186, 191, MN 154-155, 188, 199, *map* 203, 205, 206-207, 213, 214, 215-223, 224-225
Day, Dave, CH 77-78
De Billier, Frederic O., GF 206, 209, 219, 223
De Courcy, Captain, RM 186
De la Peña, Lieutenant Colonel Enrique, quoted, SW 103, 104, 108-110, 113
De Léon, Alonso, SW 55-61
De Mille, Cecil B., EM 202, 224
De Quille, Dan (William Wright), CH 75, MN 73; *The Big Bonanza,* MN 72-76, 79, 99-100, 120, 143-144
De Russailh, Albert Benard, diary, FN 179
De Smet (side-wheeler), RM 40-41
De Soto, Hernando, RM 54
de Vere, Pearl, WO 106, *144-147*
De Young, Charles, TM 76
de Weese, Dall, AL *8-9*
Deacon seats, LG 38, 142
Deadwood, Dak. Terr., EX 160-161, GM 101, 156, 176, MN 40, 50-53, 115, 135, 145
Deane, Early C., quoted, EM 182
Deane, John C. (One-Eye), RR 195
Deary, William, LG 205
Deas, Charles, painting by, TB *cover*
Death: afterlife, IN 127; Cheyenne, IN 105; rites, IN 120-121; on trail, PI 97-98, 105
DeBarthe, Joe, SC 100; quoted, SC 98
DeBlanc, Celima, TX 11
Decatur (ship), LG 65
Decker, May and Lew, EM 86
Decker, Peter, diary, FN 55, 58, 61, 131
Deeds of Valor (Army chronicle), SL 124-125
Deer Lodge (steamer), RM 177, 181
Deer Lodge, Mont., RN 58, 60-61, 63
Deer Trail, Colo., rodeo, EM 99, 121
Defebaugh, J. E., LG 224
Deger, Larry, GF 119, 120, 122
Dehorning, CB 86, 130-131
Deidesheimer, Philipp, MN 64, 66-67, 72, 76
del Valle, Antonio, CH 194
del Valle, Jaime, RN 228-229
Delamar, Nev., *Lode,* CH 72-73
Delaney, Matilda Sager, quoted, PI 127
Delano, Alonzo, EX 203, PI 89, 104; drawing by, EX 14; quoted, PI 92
Delaware Company (Ohio), FN 58
Delaware Indians, FR 52, 56, 58, *72-73, map* 76, 80, 97, 98, 111, MW 100, 105, SC 29-30, *66-67;* 1840 location, IN 33; Moravians and, FR 92, *93-*96; treaties, IN 155; Wayne and, FR 128, 137, 139, 140. *See also* Algonquin Indians
Delgado, Colonel Pedro, quoted, SW 110, 111-112
Delphos, Kans., *Herald,* CH 61
Democratic Party, MW 129, 169-171, 176, TM 140, 143, 146, 151, 152-153; clubs, TM 135. *See also* Presidential elections
Denig, Edwin, quoted, GM 22, IN 104
Denkmann, Frederick, LG 197, 203, 204
Denny, Cecil, quoted, CA 161, 174-175
Denny, Emily, LG 65
Dent, Lieutenant Fred, MW 207, 208
Dentists, WO 129, *150*
Denver, Colo., CH 33, 36, 114-115, 163, 166, EX 232-233, GM 151, 152, 156, *157,* 173, 176, IN 153, MN 19-21, 22, 32, 147, 148-151, TM 20, 54, 196-223, WO 134-135; boxing in, GM 220; Cody's funeral, EM *86-87; Colorado Antelope,* WO 220; *Commonwealth,* TM 204, 216; entertainers in, TM 161, 173, 184, 186, 194, 200-201; family home, TM *2;* Greeley and, GM *165;* horse race, GM 199-200; mint, MN 36; peace delegation in 1864, IN 184-185; *Post,* EM 85, 86, 110-111; prostitution in, MN 157, WO 142; *Queen Bee,* WO *220;* rich of, MN 159, 175, 178, 180-187; *Rocky Mountain News,* CH 22, 24, 25, 51, 59-61, 62, 72, 78, GM 199, MN 36, TM 198, 200, 202-211, 219; and William Russell, EX 99, 100; *Times,* TM 184, 196; *Tribune,* TM 184; Windsor Hotel, TM *214, 215,* 221; women in, TM 156, 157
Denver, General James W., CH 76, TM 201, 202
Denver & Rio Grande Railroad, MN 174, RR 8-9, 214, 222; war with Atchison, Topeka and Santa Fe, RR 111
Depressions, EM 23; of 1855, EX 200-201, 202; of 1873, GC 199; Great, EM 29, 35; San Francisco, FN 197-198. *See also* Panics
Deringer, Henry, guns by, GM 142, *146*
Des Moines River, RM 17
Desdemona, Tex., EM 166, 179, 182
Desert rat, MN 29
Desertion, SL 68, 69, 188
Desiré, Jacques, RM 93
DeSmet, Father Pierre Jean, GC 197, 203, PI 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, SC 34, 49
Destry Rides Again (movie), EM *213*
Detroit, Mich., FR *map* 16, 52, 56, 57, 58, 88; British at, FR 111, 113, 116, 121-122, 125, 137, 140, 141
Devil's Playground, Utah, EX 178-179
Devin, Thomas, SL 156, 157
Devol, George, RR 149; *Forty Years a Gambler on the Mississippi,* GM 68-*69,* 74; quoted, GM 40
Dewey, Okla., Tom Mix Museum, EM 217
Dexter, Captain Benjamin, AL 211
Dey, Peter A., RR 41, 43, 72
Diamond fraud, TB 204-206
Diana (game), GM *183*
Diaz, Bernal, quoted, MW 178
Diaz, Melchior, SW 29, 34
Dice, GM *57,* 100; boomtown, GM 152, 158; cheating and, GM *130, 132, 134-135;* Hazard, GM *178-179;* Indians and, GM 20-22. *See also* Craps
Dickens, Francis, CA *201*
Dickerson, Almeron, TX 92, 93, 109
Dickerson, Susannah (Mrs. Almeron), TX 93, 104, 107-109, *108,* 114, 132
Dickinson, Anna, TM 146
Dickinson, Charles, FR 195, 201

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

Dickinson County Chronicle, CH 79
Dickson, Joseph, TB 53
Diego de Vargas, SW 54-55, 63, 120; quoted, SW 54
Dietrich, Marlene, EM 213
Dietz, Arthur, AL 74
Dietz, William (Dutch Bill), CA 111-114
Digger Indians, CH 192, GM 104, SC 20, 72, TB 101, 106, 111, 166
"Diggins," FN 19. *See also* Mining camps; Prospecting
Dillon, Sidney, RR 52-53, 73
Dime novels (pulp fiction), CB 217, 218-219, 220, EM 21, 32-35, 53, *54,* 56, 147, PI 34, *35,* SC 28, 32, 194, 198, 202, 209, 218, WO *22-23;* German, EM 78; and movies, EM 206. *See also* Buntline, Ned
Dimsdale, Thomas, WO 202; quoted, WO 141, 199
Dirk, Limey, LG 185
Discipline, SL 64, 69; court-martial, SL 69; punishments, SL 64, 69
Discovery (ship), CA 57, 70, LG 30
Diseases, FN 55, 63, 67, 104, GC 21, 23, MN 67, SL 68, 75; brought by whites, IN 154; causes, SL 68, 103, 107; epidemics, SL 68; home remedies, PI 129, 213; and medicine man, IN 132, 139; during Mexican War, SL 28; in Oregon, PI 129, 136-137, 140; on Plains, PI 213, 217; as spur to emigration, PI 25-26; on trail, PI 97-98, 170; on wagon trains, EX 74, 75. *See also* Cholera; Measles; Silicosis; Smallpox; Yellow fever
Division of the Missouri, SL 159, 162, *map* 163
Divorce, IN 93, WO 129-130
Dix, Richard, EM 219
Dixon, Thomas, RN 125
Doble, John, FN 88; quoted, FN 125
Doctors, TM 22, 23, 110, 115; shortage of, TM 32; women, TM 156, WO 129, 148-153, *149, 151, 152. See also* Medicine; Medicine men
Doddridge, Joseph, quoted, FR 32-33
Dodge, General Grenville, RR 37, 41, *42,* 62, 76; campaign against Indians, RR 43, 107; and ceremony at Promontory, RR 123; and Cheyenne, RR 217; Civil War service, RR 42, 43, 72; and Credit Mobilier, RR 72, 74; land promotion, RR 213; and Abraham Lincoln, RR 41, 42-43; quoted, SC 15, TM 61, 217; survey, RR 21, 37, 43, 217; telegram, RR 90; as Union Pacific chief engineer, RR 43, 72, 74, 92
Dodge, Colonel Henry, GC 23, 25, SL 32
Dodge, Colonel Richard I., TM 106; quoted, GM 39, SL 75
Dodge, William Sumner, AL 60; quoted, AL 59, 60
Dodge City, Kans., CB 161-162, *172-173,* 181-182, 184, 186-187, 190, 192-194, GM 156-159, 164-173, 176, 180, 185, RN 35, TM 22, 23, 91, 104, 106-119, *108-109, 113, 114-115, 120-121;* courts, GF 137, 140; cowboys in, GF 107, 109; entertainers in, TM 167, 173-176, 188, *193; Ford County Globe,* CB 192; *Ford County Times,* GM 176; *Globe,* GM 17-18, 168; and Frank Loving, GF 39; and Mastersons, GF 118, 119-120, 122, 124-125; politicians in, TM *129, 134,* 147; and Luke Short, GF 35, 37; *Times,* GM 168-170, TM 109, 172; Varieties dance hall, CB *180-181*
Doe, Mrs. Elizabeth McCourt (Baby Doe). *See* Tabor, Elizabeth McCourt (Mrs. H. A. W.)
Dog (logging tool), defined, LG 38
Dog, The (Hunkpapa chief), CH 101-102
Dog holes, LG 38, 69, *72-73*
Dog Lake, CA 207
Dogies, CB 132
Dogs, CB 81, 89
Doheny, Edward, WO 169
Dolan, J. J., GF 183-184, 188
Dolbeer, John, LG 106, 112-117, 206
Dolbeer & Carson Lumber Company, LG 112-113
Dolly Varden mine (Colo.), MN *6-7*
Dolores, Colo., EX *152-153*
Dominican order, SW 49, 164
Dominion of Canada, CA 117, 131; vs. Métis, CA 134, 140, 142-150, 159, 197-221
Dominoes, Chinese, GM 89-91, *93*
Domínquez, Fray Francisco Atanasio, SW 123-124
Dominquez, Manuel, MW 172
Don Quixote (ship), LG 39
Donaldson, Thomas, quoted, GM 119
Donath, Ralph, SL 59
Doniphan, Alexander, EX 129, 130, MW 17, 109, 111, *112-113;* quoted, MW 113
Doniphan, John, EX 148
Donkey engines, LG 20, 38, *80-83, 106-109,* 112-117, 118, *140, 226-227*
Donkey puncher, LG 113
Donkin, Corporal John, quoted, CA 201-203, 216
Donner, George, PI 98, 111, 114, 117
Donner, Tamsen, PI 111, 117; quoted, PI 98
Donner party, CH 17, FN 53, PI 87, 111, 113, 114, *115, 116,* 117, *118-119,* TB 170
Donohoe, James, quoted, EM 182
Doolin, Bill, GF 158, 160-161, 215
Doolin gang, GF 158; dead members, GF *224-226, 229*
Dorgan, Thomas A., quoted, GM 229
Dorion, Pierre, RM 67, 73
Doss, James E., FN 140
Doten, Alf, CH *75;* quoted, GM 222
Double ball, GM 29-31, 42-43
"Double jacking" (mining term), MN 98, 104
"Double tripping" (riverman's term), RM 25, 28
Dougherty, John, SC 16, 20
Douglas, Alaska, AL *map* 200-201
Douglas, David, LG *23,* 30-31, 33
Douglas, Sir James, CA *90,* 98-107, 108, 110, 111, 116-117, 127, *128-129;* quoted, CA 98-100, 101 106, 119
Douglas, Stephen A., PI 34, 193, 201, RR 30
Douglas fir trees, LG *2, 10-11, 20-21, 23,* 24, *27,* 30, 31, 32, 37, 67, 81, 89, 90, 91, 92, *117, 140,* 196, 202, 204, *205,* 216, 225
Douglas Island, AL 79, *80-81*
Doukhobors (Russian sect), CA *228-229*
Dover (riverboat), RM 137
Dow, Wilmot, EM *130*
Dowd, A. T., LG 33
Dowden, Captain James, quoted, AL 215
Downey, Francis, FR *31*
Downie, William, FN 101, 209; gold fever, FN 43; gold strike, FN 98, 101, 114; quoted, FN 43, 114; trip west, FN 98
Downieville, Calif., FN 101, 138; growth, FN 114; justice, FN 144, 146; women, FN 129, 131
Downing, Lewis, EX 134, 135
Doyle, James, MN 161
Drag man, CB *140*-141, 142
Drake, Sir Francis, LG 30, 33, SW *40,* 44
Draper, John, FR 17, 20, 21
Draper's Meadows, Va., FR 15-17, *map* 16, 20
"Dreamer" cult (Nez Percé), GC 166, *170-171*
Drift, defined, MN 33
Drifters, CB 20
Drill, SL 59, *74-77;* cavalry, SL 61, *66-67*
Drilling contests, MN 104-108, *106-107*
Drills, MN 98-99; compressed-air, MN *96-97, 98,* 103
Drinking, CB 172, 183, 190; prohibition of, CB 82. *See also* Alcohol; Saloons; Whiskey
Droughts, PI *212-213,* RN 27, TM 36; in California, RN 197, 218, 219, TM 102; in Kansas, TM 71, 74, 112
Drouillard, George, RM 64, *66*
Drovers, CB 50
Drovers' Cottage hotel (Abilene, Kans.), CB *197,* 199
Drugstores, TM *91,* 98, *108-109, 110-111*
Drum, Simon, MW *map* 204-205, 207, 208, 215, 216
Drumm, Andrew, RN *8-9*
Drumright, Okla., EM *186-187*
Dryer, Thomas, CH 72
Dubois, Homer, GM *177*
Dubuque (riverboat), GM *72-73*
Duck Lake (battle), CA 201, 202, *203,* 205, 206
Dude ranches, EM 22, RN 22, *156-157, 178-187;* Eaton, RN *178-187*
Dudes, CB 216, LG 182-184
Dudley, Jim, GF 209-210, 212, 214
Duff, John, RR *52-53*
Duffield, George, quoted, CB 17-18
Duffy, Mike, GM 109
Dull Knife (Cheyenne chief), GC 159
"Dummy entryman" system (logging), LG 216
Dumont, Eleanor (Madame Moustache), GM 99-100, MN *149*
Dumont, Gabriel, CA 198, *199,* 200, 201, 202, 207-215, 220; quoted, CA 202, 203, 207, 215
Dun, Finlay, CB 65
Dunbar, John B., quoted, GM 29
Duncan, Colonel James, MW 27, 39, 176, *map* 204-205, 207, 208, 223; quoted, MW 43; uniform of, MW *44*
Duncan, William (English preacher), CA *102-105;* quoted, CA 102
Duncan, William (Texan), TX 11
Duniway, Abigail Scott, CH 69, WO *17, 18,* 196, *219*-225;

quoted, WO 18, 219, 221, 222, 224, 225
Dunlop, Major John, SC *140-141*
Dunmore, Lord, FR 90-91, 92, 158
Dunne, Finley Peter, EM 151
Dunraven, Earl of, CH *144-145,* 147-149, *148, 149, 150, 151,* 163
Dupree, Fred, CB 96
Duque, Colonel Francisco, TX 106
Durán, Father Narciso, SW 177
Durand, Asher B., quoted, CH 94
Durango, Colo., GM 156, TM *116-117; Democrat,* CH *77-78; Record,* CH 69
Durant, Thomas C., RR 41, 43, *52-53,* 55, *69,* 74, *77,* 78, 79; acquisition of control of Union Pacific, RR 65; ceremony at 100th meridian, RR 93; ceremony at Promontory, RR 116; and Credit Mobilier, RR 72; fund raising, RR 55, 60, 62, 65; and Abraham Lincoln, RR 43; ousted from Union Pacific, RR 78
Durant Engine and Hose Company, RR *187*
Dutch Harbor (Unalaska Island), AL *50-51, map* 58-59, *232-233*
Dutchy (Apache scout), SC 149, *179*
Duty of American Women to Their Country, The (Beecher), WO 91
Duval, John, TX *123*
Dwamish Indians, LG 65
Dwellings: cabins, PI 121, *124-125,* 127, 130-131, *195,* 199; dugouts, PI 34, 191, 192, *196-197,* 199-200; earth lodge, IN *78-79;* furnishings, PI *102-103,* 127, 192, 200, *226-227;* homestead regulations, PI 195, 199; Indian, FR *80-81;* Mormon, PI *166, 167;* pueblo, IN *82-83;* ranch, CB *70-71, 74-75, 76-77, 78-79,* 81; sod houses, PI 34, *188, 198,* 200, 202, *203, 204-205, 222-233;* thatched, IN *80-81;* tipis, IN 54, 55, 56, *76-77, 90, 92. See also* Architecture; Homesites; Tents; Tipis
Dwyer, Thomas, quoted, RN 22
Dyea, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 138, 185, 187, MN *map* 203, 206, 207-210
Dyer, Clement C., TX 34, *35*
Dyer, Colonel D. B., EM 76
Dyer, Sarah (Mrs. Clement C.), TX *35*
Dynamite, MN 99-103
Dynamite, Sam, GF 37

E

E Clampus Vitus (secret lodge), FN 140
Eagan, Harry, SL 121
Eagle Chief (Pawnee), quoted, IN 123-124
Eagle City, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 116, 136, 161, 179
Eagle Feather (Kiowa), IN 31
Eagle hunting, IN 101
Eagle Joe: A Wild-West Romance (Herman), CH *164-165*
Eagle spirit, IN 137
Eagle's Ribs (Blackfoot chief), GC *13*
Earle, Billy, quoted, AL 215
Earmarks, CB 131, *134. See also* Branding
Earp, James, GF 16
Earp, Morgan, GF *16,* 17, 20; and O.K. Corral shoot-out, GF 15, 22, 25-27, 30, 33, 34
Earp, Virgil, GF *16,* 17, 20, 107; and O.K. Corral shoot-out, GF 15, 22, 25, 27, 32-33, 34; report, GF 26
Earp, Wyatt, AL *186,* CB 192, GF *16,* 17, 20, 24, 35, 37, 39, 107, 126, 134, GM *169,* 176, 213, 221-222, TM 115-119, 173; and O.K. Corral shoot-out, GF 15, 22, 25, 27, 30, 33, 34; and Luke Short, GF 35, 37
East Machias, Maine, LG 23, 54, 58, *59*
East Texas Field, EM 166, 189-191
Eastern Montana Stockgrowers' Association, RN 70
Easterners: as cowboys, CB 122; as investors, CB 62
Eastland, Tex., EM 178-179
Eastlick family, IN *175*
"Eating up the lights" (rivermen's phrase), RM 95
Eaton, Mrs. A. B., WO 105
Eaton, Bill (logger), LG 146
Eaton, Bill (rancher), RN *180-181*
Eaton, Ed, RN 125
Eaton (Howard, Willis and Alden) ranch, RN *178-187*
Ebbutt, Percy, quoted, PI 195
Eberly, Mrs. Angelina, TX 216-218
Eberschweiler, Father Frederick, quoted, CA 198
Echeandía, José María, SW 177, 183; quoted, SW 190
Economic effects of California gold rush: abandonment of production, FN 32, 37, 43; depression, FN 197-198; effects on nation, FN 22, 43; guesses about, FN 45; local inflation, FN 19, 32, 33, 37, 88, 154, 172-173; in Panama, FN 67; value of gold production, FN 19, 32, 37, 207, 210. *See also* Sacramento; San Francisco
Economist, The, CB 67
Edgerton, Mary, quoted, WO 47, 52
Edison, Thomas Alva, EM *192-193,* 203, 206, RR 232-233
Edna (side-wheeler), RM 108
Education, TM 32-33, 42-49; for Indians, WO *96-97, 98, 99;* on Plains, PI 209. *See also* Schools; Schoolteachers
Edwards, Benjamin, TX 38
Edwards, Haden, TX 38
Edwards, Private Marcellus, MW 109
Edwards, Nelson Green, quoted, RM 17, 29-31
Edwards County, Kans. (ranch), RN *44-45*
Eells, Myra (Mrs. Cushong), WO 24-30; quoted, WO 25-27
Effie Deans (riverboat), RM 136
Egan, Howard, EX 102
Egan, Richard Erastus, EX 117, *120*
Egerton, Daniel, paintings by, MW *6-11*
Eight-hour shift, MN 65
Eixarch, Tomás, SW 71
El Paso, Tex., EM *232-233,* MN 104, SW 49, 52, 54, 55, *94-95,* 124, 131, 139
El Paso mine (Colo.), MN 32
El Peñón (Mexico City), MW 178, 179, 203
El Sapo (Spanish game), GM *84*
El Turco (Pawnee Indian), SW 38, 39, 41, 42-43; quoted, SW 41
Eldredge, Zoeth Skinner, quoted, FN 33
Elections, TM *80-81, 130, 131, 132-133, 146;* county seat, TM 131, 147-150; mayoral, TM 135; territorial, TM 142; and vote fraud, TM 130. *See also* Presidential elections
Elephant symbol, FN *78,* 79-80
Eliot, Charles W., EM 26
Elitch's Gardens (Denver), TM *220,* 221
Elizabeth I, Queen (England), SW 40
Elk Island, RM 151
Elk River, Calif., LG *115*
Elkhorn Ranch (Dak. Terr.), CB 57, RN *174-175*
Elliot, Joel, and winter campaign with Custer, SL 37, 39, 189, 204
Elliot, Verne, EM 111-114
Elliott, Henry W., AL *63;* map by, AL *62*
Elliott, Captain John C., RM 101
Elliott Bay (Puget Sound), LG 62-66
Ellis County, Kans., *Star,* CH 79
Ellison, Tom, quoted, GM 60, 61
Ellsworth, Clement F., LG 102-103, 105
Ellsworth, Henry Leavitt, CH 186
Ellsworth, Kans., CB 187, 190-191, 193, 199, 209, GM 164, TM 22, 88, 103, 109; *Reporter,* CB 190
Elton, Robert, cartoon, FN 206, 207
Elwood, Isaac, RN 152
Ely, Nev., GM 228, 230
Emerson, George, LG 67; quoted, LG 197
Emerson, Ralph Waldo, CH 180, EM 22, MW *173*
Emery, Bob, EX 177
Emge, Joseph, RN 124-125
Emigrants, PI 17, 18; early, PI 43; European, PI 25, 171, 173, 189, 191, *192, 193,* 195, *203,* 219, *232-233;* women, PI 52, 143, 145, 212-213. *See also* Immigrants
Emigration, PI *6-15;* cost, PI 6, 32; early, PI 6, 20, 25, 31, 43, 46, 48, 49, 52, 54-55, 58, 61, 64, 68-69; European, PI 20, 25, 171, 173, 195; across Great Plains, PI 24; and legislation, PI 34, 145, 193-194, 201; numbers by route, PI 25, 33, 69, 143; numbers by year, PI 24, 25, 69, 124, 126, 143, 159, 170, 171; photograph album of, PI *220-233;* reasons for, PI *19,* 25, 26, 28, 148, 193; routes, PI *22-23,* 28, 30
Emile (steamer), RM 30
Emily Morgan (whaler), AL 211, 214, 215
Emory, Lieutenant William Hemsley, MW 109, 115, TB 156, *174-181;* Mexican Boundary Survey, TB 174, 176-181; as naturalist, TB 178; quoted, MW 117, 118, 122, 123; *Notes of a Military Reconnaissance,* TB 174; *Report of the United States and Mexican Boundary Survey,* TB 178
Empire mine (Comstock), MN *58*
Emporia, Kans., *Kanzas News,* CH 51
Empresarios, TX 16, 25, 29, 33-36, 38, 39, *40,* 42, 156, 186; and Texas Republic, TX 210
Empty Basket, The (Hudson), WO *112*
Engelmann, Lieutenant Adolph, quoted, MW 58
Engineers, locomotive, RR 189-

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

190, 194; and firemen, RR 189; responsibilities, RR 189, 190, 196; survey, RR *44-51;* training, RR 190
England. *See* Great Britain
Englewood, Kans., TM *228-229*
Engstrom, Emil, LG 96
Enlisted men: alcoholism, SL 73; attitude toward Indians, SL 33, 36; backgrounds of, SL 24-25; barracks, SL *54-55,* 57; bunkies, SL 61, 64; capture of, SL 39; and company, SL 64; daily routine, SL 58-59, 61; desertion, SL 68, 69, 188; discipline, SL 64, 69; families, SL 75, 78, 80; fatigue details, SL 58; field shelter, SL 10, 99, 102, 107; fort life, SL 58-78, 174; health, SL 68, 73, 75; ignorance of missions, SL 95, 96; length of service, SL 68, 72; motives for enlistment, SL 75; pay, SL 24, 68, *72-73;* recreation, SL 72-73, 75; and trader's store, SL 72; training, SL 59, 61, *66-67, 74-75,* 182; uniforms, SL 40, *41-44. See also* Officers, noncommissioned
Entertainment, FN 135, 137-139, *148-153,* 182, 185. *See also* Performers
Enterprise (ship), AL 34
Episcopalians, TM 23, 33, *40-41*
Equal suffrage. *See* Suffrage
Equalization Society (Kans.), TM 150
Equipment and supplies: abandonment on trail, PI 99, 100; in Oregon, PI 126, 127, 129; plows, PI 200; prices, PI 19, 129, 200, 203, 208; steam-powered machines, PI 202, *214-215,* 219; transported, PI 17, 88-89, *102-103;* windmills, PI 202-203, *206-207,* 219
Erickson, August, LG 178-180, *181,* 187
Ericson, A. W., LG *18*
Erie Canal, LG 23
Erie Railroad, RR 65, 214
Escalante, Fray Silvestre, SW 123-124
Escobar, Rafael, FN *146-147*
Escutia, Juan, SW *217*
Eskaminzin (Apache chief), GC *80*
Eskew, Jim, Jr., EM *2*
Eskimos, AL 19, 24, *44-45, 48-49, map* 102, 104, 217; and gold rushes, AL 136, 137, 175; Koniag, AL 26; missionaries and, AL *67;* U.S. and, AL 57, 67, 70, 114; and walruses, AL *212-213;* and whaling, AL *118-125,* 207, 211, 212, 214, 217
Espey, Frank, SC 89
Essanay Studios, EM *203,* 206
Estanislao (Indian), SW 177-180
Estéban (slave), SW 26, 27-29, 34
Estes, Cole, GF *228*
Etiquette, IN 91
Eugenia (whaler), AL 212-214
Eureka, Calif., LG 112, 113; Carson mansion at, LG *206-211*
Eureka, Utah, MN *110-111*
Evans, Colonel A. W., SC 205
Evans, Duke, LG 187
Evans, George, quoted, RM 104
Evans, H. C., & Company, GM 175
Evans, John, SL 143, TM *208,* 212, 216, 217; amnesty for Indians, SL 145, 147; proclamation against Indians, SL 145; and 3rd Volunteer Regiment, SL 145
Evans, Oliver, RM 104, 105
Evans, Major Robert, TX *cover, 76-77,* 109
Evans, William S., RM 173
Evening Star (steamer), RM 135
Everett, Edward, FN 52
Everett, Wash., LG 185, 204
Everette, Willis, AL 102
Everson, William K., quoted, EM 208
Everybody's magazine, LG 105
Ewell, Lieutenant Richard, quoted, MW 179, 193
Ewert, Theodore, quoted, SL 188
Ewing, Thomas, GF 60; Order No. 11 of, GF 59, 60
Excelsior (ship), MN 206
Exley, John, MN 76
Explorations before 1804, TB 16; knowledge from, TB 17-18, 20-21, 22-23; Mackenzie, TB 16, *25. See also* Mackenzie, Alexander
Export lumber, LG 32, 39, 57, 63
Express companies, Eastern, EX 16, 17. *See also* Adams & Company; American Express
Express companies, Western, EX 7, 17; consolidation, EX 195, 198; first regular freight, EX 15; first regular mail, EX 13-14; first regular passenger, EX 15, 17; franking, EX *34,* 35, 110, *111;* and railroads, EX 17, 27, 36, 60, 79, 142, 220-221, 223. *See also* Freight transport; Mail transport; Passenger transport
Express messengers, EX 121; races, EX 198, 221

F

F. Y. Batchelor (riverboat), RM 86, 87
Fages, Pedro, SW 67, 68, 69, 70, 76, 160-161
Fair, James, MN *160,* 163-166, *166-167,* 168-169
Fairbanks, Alaska, AL *16-17,* 22, *map* 58-59, 154, 180, 190-195, *192-193,* 196, *202-203, 230-231*
Fairview, Neb., TM 65
Fairy Stars (child performers), FN 138
Fall, Albert B., EM 177
Fall City, Wash., LG *154-155*
Fall of the Alamo (Onderdonk), TX *104-105*
Fallen Monarch (California redwood), LG *40-41*
Fallen Timbers, Battle of (Ohio), FR *map* 16, 97, 111, *134-135,* 140-141, 142, 147, 179
Fallers, LG *2;* defined, LG 38
False fronts, TM *26, 94,* 98, 107
Families, SL *62-63,* 75, 78, *79-89;* laundresses, SL 75, 78; social stratification, SL 25
Fannin, James W., SW 103, 108, TX 80-83, 85, 93, 96, 98-100, 113, 114, 119, 121-*122,* 141
Fanshaw, Grace, MN 157
Fan-tan (Chinese game), GM 91, *93,* 94, *96-97*
Far West (riverboat), CH 81, RM *96-99,* 173, 200, *202,* 203-204, 207, *208-209,* 210, *211, map* 214, 215, 221, 224-225, SL 199, *205;* strategy session on, SL 205, 206
Fargo, William G., EX 16, 191, *192,* 193, 208, 221
Farmers, WO *124-125*
Farmers' Protective Association, CB 204
Farming: in boomtowns, CB 185; in California, RN 197-199, 204, 205, 219, 220, 222-223; cattlemen harassment, CB 206; Indians and, FR 80-82; in Oregon, PI 124, *140-141;* on Plains, EM 19, PI 191, 194, 200, *204-205,* 212, 214-215, 224, RN 198-199; and railroads, RR 200, 206-207, 208; vs. ranchers, RN 21, 22, 112; technology, EM *8-9*
Farnham, Eliza W., FN 129, 131, WO *50*
Farnsworth, C. H., GF *98-99*
Farnum, Dustin, EM *218,* 220
Faro, GM *14-15,* 68, 70, 75; boomtown, GM 152, 156, 159, *160-161,* 168, 176, 177, 180, 185; in California, GM 83, 87, 88, 100; cheating and, GM 133-135, 136; equipment for, GM *162-163*
Farris, Charles, RN 125
Fashion. *See* Clothing
Father of the Forest (watercolor), LG *34-35*
Faucett, Miles, WO 176
Faust, Frederick (Max Brand), EM 35
Fay, John, AL 184
Fearless (ship), LG 67-68
Fearnot, Fred, RR 226, *228*
Feather River, FN 17, 37, 82, 214, 215, LG 52; strikes near, FN 83, 102, 104, 125
Federación (hill, Monterrey, Mexico), MW 65, 66-67, *70-71,* 73-74
Federalists (Mexico), TX 29, 33, 62, 64, 68, 70
Felmer, Joe, quoted, SC 161
Felton, John, FN 178
Fence cutting, CB 128, 210, *212,* 217; wars, RN 127
Fencing, CB 61, 86, 88, 161, 207, 209, 212. *See also* Barbed wire
Fennimore, James. *See* Finney, Old Virginny
Ferguson, Jack, MN 151
Ferguson, Major Patrick, FR 34-35
Ferguson, Tom, EM 120-*121*
Ferguson, Walter, quoted, AL 145
Ferries, RM *160-161,* 163; railroad, RM *228-229, 231-233*
Ferris, Joe, CB 216
Fetterman, William J., IN 196, SL *136,* 137, 173; and Battle on Bozeman Trail, SL 137-143; personality, SL 136, 137
Fetterman Massacre, IN 195, 196, SL 135-138, *map* 139, *140-141,* 142, 143
Fey, Charles, GM *188*
Fick, Charlie, LG *66*
Fickett, Private Frederick, AL *100,* 103, 111; quoted, AL 109
Ficklin, Benjamin, EX 101
Field, Cyrus, AL 96, 98
Field, Eugene, TM 184
Field, Marshall, CB 62
Field, Stephen, EX 112
Field and Farm magazine, CB *210*
Field and Stream magazine, CH 134
Fields, Mary, WO 164-167, 183
"Fifty-niners." *See* Gold rushes—Pikes Peak
Fight for Life, A (Sommer), FR *cover*
Figueroa, José, SW *172,* 180-181, 186
Filisola, General Vicente, SW 102-103, 108, 113; quoted, SW 108
Fillmore, Millard, PI 177;

quoted, IN 168
Filson, John, FR 62, *65*, 66, 70; map by, FR *64*
Financial crises. *See* Depressions; Panics
Financing: of Central Pacific, RR 37, 55-56, 59-60, 62, 65, 68; construction companies, RR 55, 72, 74, 78; currency vs. gold, RR 60; government grants, RR 17-18, 28, 41-42, 59-60, 78, 112, 113, 221, 222; inflation, RR 60; and length of line, RR 43, 74, 112-113; methods, RR 55-56; Pacific Railroad Act of 1862, RR 41, 55; Pacific Railroad Act of 1864, RR 68; of railroads after first link, RR 78-79, 81, 221, 222; state, RR 59; of Union Pacific, RR 19, 55-56, 60, 62, 65, 70-71, 72, 74. *See also* Investors; Promotors
Finch, Ephraim and Sarah, RN *144-145*
Findley, Guy, EM 168
Finerty, John F., quoted, SC 105
Fink, Mike, RM *71*
Finley, James B., quoted, FR 152
Finley, John, FR 48-49
Finney, James Fennimore (Old Virginny), MN 57, 58, 60, 61, 78
Finnigan, Mike, EM 131
Fir trees, LG 19. *See also* Douglas fir trees
Fire companies, TM 36-38, *144-145;* equipment, FN 189, 222; volunteer, FN 189, 192, 197, 222
Fires, CB 86, TM *34-35*, 36-38, 214-215; and oil, EM *186-187*, 188-189; prairie, CA *130-131*, 162, 168, RR *158-159;* Sacramento, Calif., EX 191, 206; St. Louis, RM 90-91; San Francisco, FN *160-161*, 163, 179, *180-181*, 185-186, 189, 192; steamboat, RM 28, 29. *See also* Forest fires
First class (on railroads): amenities, RR 135, 139, 140, 141, *160*, 164; passengers, RR 135
First Shot, The (Remington), EM *127*
Fish Creek, Canada, CA 207-210
Fisher, Henry, TX 161
Fisher, Isaac, SL 137, 138
Fisher, John King, GF 166, *179*
Fisher, Samuel Rhoads, TX 203
Fisher, Colonel William S., TX 145, 205, 216
Fisk, Jim, CB 21, RR 65
Fisk, William, CH *103*
Fitch, George, quoted, RM 159
Fitch, Henry Delano, SW 176, *183*
Fitch, John, RN 40
Fitch, Josefa Carrillo de, SW *183*
Fitzgerald, Jimmy, GM 54
Fitzpatrick, Thomas (Broken Hand), IN 163, PI 58, 61, 64, 68, SC 36, 40, 47-51, *48, 52-53*, 56, 77, TB 61, 64, 74, 164; route of, *map* 59
Fitzsimmons, Robert (Bob), GM 220-223, *224-225*, 228, MN 108-109
Five Civilized Tribes, IN 24, 164
Five Wounds (Nez Percé chief), GC 175, 176, 180
Flags, MW *194-199;* Bear Flag Republic, MW *101;* Cavalry guidon, SL *209;* regimental 7th, SL *166;* Texas Republic, TX 2
Flanders, John, TX 92
Flank man, CB 130, 142
Flatboats, RM 20, *76-81*
Flathead Indians, GC 139, 177, PI 49, 69, *70-71, 73*, RM 180, WO 21
Flaxhead (miner), FN 165, 168
Fleming, Jack, GM 208
Fleming, Sanford, quoted, CA 221
Fletcher, Baylis John, CB 141-144, *map* 145, 148-151, 154-157, 161-163, 183
Flint, Benjamin, RN 94-98
Flint, Thomas, RN 94-98; quoted, RN 94, 98
Float, MN *29-32*
Flood, Harry, quoted, AL 224
Flood, James, MN *158-159, 160*, 163-168
Floods, PI 92, RM 17-22, 89, 148, 151, 159, 232-233, TM *30-31*, 36, 64; California, RN *218*-219; Denver, TM 199, *204*-205, 215-216
Flora (keelboat), RM *44-45*
Flores, General Jose Maria, MW 108, 114, 115, 118, 119, 120
Florida: Indians exiled to, GC *42-43, 44-53*, 80, 93; Jackson and, FR 204-211; Spanish, FR 171, 172, 177, 179, 204-211, SW 25, 26, *36-37*, 200
Floyd, Charles, TB 26
Floyd, John (Secretary of War), EX 98, 105, 108, 133
Floyd, John (Virginia Representative), PI 43
Flumes, LG 38, 81, *96, 100-103*, 102-105; herders, LG *124*
Flumgudgeon Gazette and Bumble Bee Budget (Ore.), CH *63*
Fly (race horse), GM 204-206
Fly, C. S., photos by, SC *180*
Flying Cloud (ship), FN 64; private flag, FN *174*
Foltz, Clara Shortridge, WO 18, 153-155; quoted, WO 153, 154-155
Font, Father Pedro, SW 71-74
Fontanelle (riverboat), RM 133
Food, IN 100; Army, SL 24, *59*, 64, 66-68, *173;* available from trader's store, SL 65, 72; on campaign, SL 66, 102, 103, 107, *108;* on cattle drives, CB 141, 155-156; cooks, SL 64, 66, 78; gardens, SL 59, 68; gathering, IN 98, 106, *110;* Indian sources, SL 32; preparation, IN *100, 110-111*; prices, PI 129, 208; on stage lines, EX 161, 162, 180-181, 183; on trail, 88-89, 93, *102, 106;* trail recipes, PI 106; utensils, IN 75, 100; on wagon trains, EX 69, 73, 75
Fooldog (Sioux chief), RM 181
Fool's gold. *See* Pyrites
Foot races, GM *24-25*, 31, 41, 43, 107-108
Foote, Mary Ann Hallock, WO 104; quoted, WO 161; woodcut by, WO *105*
Foran, Dick, EM 226
Forbes, Robert, quoted, RM 101
Ford, Bob, GF *81*, 82, *83*, 86; report of James capture, GF 86
Ford, Charlie, GF 82
Ford, Henry, EM 166
Ford, John (movie director), EM 202, 207, 222, *224*, 225; quoted, EM 225, 227
Ford, John S. (Rip), TX 212
Forest fires, LG 36, 128, *130*, 151-159, *154-155*, 211, 217
Forked Horn (Ree scout), quoted, SC 133, 134
Forrest, Nola, TM *195*
Forsyth, George, SL 19, 24, *26-27*, 102, 156, *157;* Battle of Beecher's Island, SL 21-22, 24, *26-27;* quoted, SL 57, 150; self-surgery, SL 22, 24
Forsyth, General James W., GC 222; quoted, RM 151
Forsyth, Jim (Texan), TX 171-174
Forsyth, John, TX 92
Fort Abraham Lincoln, Dak. Terr., RM 145, 203, *206-207*, 213, *214*, 221, 225, SL 189, *191, 192*, 200; trader at, SL 202
Fort Assinniboine, Mont., SL 59, 72
Fort Astoria (Fort George), Ore., CA 36-38, *93*, 95, 98, LG 67, *200-201*, PI 30, RM 64, 73, TB 53, 58-59; overland party, TB 58-59, 127; St. Mary's Hospital, WO *100*
Fort Atkinson, Neb., RM 74
Fort Bend, Tex., TX 119, 121, 127, 128, 132, 140, 141
Fort Benton, Mont., CA 150, 153, 164-165, 166, 167, 168, 198, EX *6-7*, GM 99-100, RM 7, *14-15*, 24, 31, 42, 76, 111, 124, 129, 136, 137, 140, 159, 163, 166-167, 169, 176, *178-179*, 189, 226; *Record*, CA 177, 178
Fort Berthold, N. Dak., RM *154-155*, 180, *204-205*
Fort Boise, Idaho, PI 61, SL 75
Fort Bowie, Ariz., GC *84-85*, SL *172, 174-175*
Fort Bragg, Calif., LG *115, 143*
Fort Bridger, Utah Terr., PI 104, SC 32, 34-35, *map* 59, 75; burning of, PI 181; shortcut to California, PI 111
Fort Buford, N. Dak., RM 32, 86, 140, 204, *214*, 224
Fort Carlton, Canada, CA 200, 201, 202, 216
Fort Chipewyan, Canada, CA *map* 26-27, 36; Mackenzie and, CA 56, 58, 73
Fort Claggett, Mont., RM *184*
Fort Clatsop, Wash., TB 33, 36
Fort Collins, Colo. Terr., EX *28-29*
Fort Defiance, Ohio, FR *map* 16, 140
Fort Defiance (Goliad mission), Tex., TX 93, 100, 114
Fort Dodge, Iowa, RM 170, 171
Fort Dodge, Kans., SL 109, 162, GM 164, 171, TM 106
Fort Douglas, Canada, CA 137
Fort Douglas, Utah, SL *76-77*
Fort Dufferin, Canada, CA 161, 162, 164, 165, 168, 173
Fort Duquesne. *See* Fort Pitt (Duquesne), Pa.
Fort Edmonton, Canada, CA *10-11, map* 26-27, 130-131, 207, 215; Mounties and, CA 162, 167-168, 173
Fort Ellice, Canada, CA 168
Fort Ellis, Mont., SL 200
Fort Erie, Ont., CA 140
Fort Fetterman, Wyo., SL 200
Fort Garland, Colo. Terr., WO *68, 69*
Fort Garry, Canada, CA *map* 26-27, *43, 134-135, 144*, 153, *154-155;* Métis and, CA 140, 142, 143, 145, 148, 149. *See also* Winnipeg, Canada
Fort George, Ore. *See* Fort Astoria
Fort Grant, Ariz., SL 69, 82
Fort Greenville, Ohio, FR *map* 16, 133, 134-137, 139, 141, *142-143*. *See also* Treaty of Greenville
Fort Gunnybags (San Francisco), FN *194-195, 198*, 199

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

Fort Hall, Idaho, PI 49, 69, *70-71,* 104
Fort Harker, Kans., SL 188
Fort Hays, Kans., SL 162, 188
Fort Henry (Wheeling Creek), W. Va., FR 54, 55
Fort Itúrbide (Villahermosa, Mex.), MW *160-161*
Fort Kearney, Neb. Terr., CH 108, EX 166; *Kearney Herald,* CH 62, 66; stage service, EX 141
Fort Keogh, Mont., SC *126,* 130, *134,* 135, 137, SL 70, 80
Fort Laramie, Wyo., CH 166, 189, GM *112-113,* PI 17, 25, 99, SC 22, 36, 37, 50, 51, *map* 59, 92, 115, 120, SL 67, 167, TM 134; peace treaty, SC 34
Fort Larned, Kans., SL 162
Fort Leavenworth, Kans., MW 17, 96, 108, 109, 116, 119, PI 87, 178, RM *84-85,* TM *103*
Fort Lisa, Neb. Terr., RM 75
Fort Lyon, Colo., SL 147
Fort McHenry (Baltimore), FR *210*
Fort Macleod, Canada, CA 167, 168, 173-174, 179
Fort Mandan, Dak. Terr., TB 27-29
Fort Marcy, N. Mex., SL *173*
Fort Marion, Fla., GC 39, 41, 45, *52-53. See also* Florida
Fort Miami, Ohio, FR 137-139, 140, 141
Fort Mohave, Ariz., CH *220-221*
Fort Phil Kearny, Wyo., SL 59, 67; command of, SL 173; defense of, SL 142; purpose of, SL 135; siting of, SL 135-136
Fort Pierre, Dak. Terr., CH 101, RM 123, 127, 131
Fort Pitt, Canada, CA *200, 201, 204-205,* 206, 215, 216
Fort Pitt (Duquesne), Pa., FR 46, 60, 88, 96, 116
Fort Qu'Appelle, Canada, CA 179, 181, 207
Fort Randall, S. Dak., SL 58
Fort Rankin, Colo., raid, IN 187
Fort Recovery, Ohio, FR *map* 16, 134, 137, 140
Fort Reliance, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 102
Fort Rice, Dak. Terr., SL 59
Fort Richardson, Tex., GC 34, 37, 39, 110, SL 162
Fort Riley, Kans., SL *52-53*
Fort Robinson, Neb., SL *46-47, 54-55*
Fort Ross, Calif., AL *29,* 39, 40-41, LG *37,* MW 104, RN 203, SW 180-181, 187
Fort Rouge, Winnipeg, Canada, RM 59
Fort Ruby, Nev., SL 60
Fort Sackville, Ind., FR 117, 120, 125
Fort San Juan de Ulua (Veracruz, Mex.), MW *134-135,* 137, 141
Fort Sanders, Wyo., SL 96
Fort Shaw, Mont., SL *62-63*
Fort Sill, Okla., CH 102, GC 36-41, *46-47,* 93, 103, 119, 124, SL 86; commissioning of, SL 179
Fort Simpson, Canada, CA 102
Fort Smith, Ark., GF 149; court, GF 145, 149-150, 152-153, 155, 157, 161, 163-164; executions, GF 148, 149, 161, 165
Fort Snelling, Minn., GM *16*
Fort Spitzee, Canada, CA 152
Fort Stanton, N. Mex., SL 89
Fort Stevenson, Dak. Terr., RM *214,* 224, SL 29; scurvy, SL 68
Fort Sully, Dak. Terr., SL 72, WO 66, *67*
Fort Sumner, N. Mex., RN 36
Fort Supply, PI 181, SL 167
Fort Thomas, Ariz., SL *48-49*
Fort Thompson, S. Dak., RM 142-144
Fort Union, Dak. Terr., CH 174-175, *177,* RM *72,* 125, 137, SL *50-51; Frontier Scout,* CH 61
Fort Vancouver, Wash. Terr., AL 99, 101, 103, CA 98, LG 36-39, PI 48, 49, *56-57,* 123, 124
Fort Vermilion, Canada, CA 42
Fort Victoria. *See* Victoria, B.C.
Fort Walla Walla, Wash., PI 55, 61, 107, WO 24, 30, 130
Fort Wallace, Kans., SL 188, TM 103; cholera, SL 68
Fort Walsh, Canada, CA *164-165,* 176-179
Fort Wayne, Ind., FR *map* 16, 141
Fort Whoop-up, Canada, CA *151-152,* 153; Mounties and, CA 162, 164, 165, 166-167
Fort William, Wyo., CH 106
Fort Worth, Tex., CB 144, TX *232-233*
Fort Yale (ship), CA 106
Fort Yale, Canada, CA 106, 107, 116, *190-191*
Fort Yukon, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 98, 99, 135
Fortieth Parallel Survey, TB 200-204, 206, 214, 228
Fortnightly Review, CH 161
Forts, SL *22-23,* 28-29, *46-55,* 57-78; animal pests, SL 58; barracks, SL 57; bathhouses, SL 57-58; construction of, SL 28-29, 46-47, 57-58; families, SL 15, 25, 75, 78, *79-89;* function of, SL 57, 60; gardens, SL 59, 68; health at, SL 68; libraries, SL 72; life pattern, SL 58-78, *79-89;* location of, SL *22-23,* 57; officers' quarters, SL 57; prostitution, SL 75; raids on, SL 57; recreation, SL 72-73, 75, 78, *79-89;* sanitation, SL 57-58, 68; in summer, SL 58; sutler (trader's store), SL *46-47,* 72
Fortune, Thomas L., EX 77
Forty Mile, Alaska, AL *map* 72
Forty Mile Desert, Nev., FN 61
Forty Mile Post (Klondike), MN *16-17,* 200, 202
Fortymile River, AL *map* 116
Forty-niners, FN 61, MN 19, 22, 24, 37, 57, 104, 163, 201; caricatures, FN *16, 44-45, 162, 202-206;* distrust among, FN 105; emigration from California, FN 227; entrepreneurs, FN *219,* 220, *221,* 222, *223,* 224; homesickness, FN 106-107, 175, 176; non-U.S. citizens, FN 32, 68, 69, 95, 105, 134, 140, 142, 143, *169;* number of, FN 19, 37, 68, 106, 207; number via land, FN 53; number via Panama, FN 67, 69; portraits, FN *96-97, 228-233;* quickness to move, FN 98; saga of, FN *208,* 209; San Francisco spree, FN 178; successful, FN 209-210, 220; types of men, FN 17, 52, 53, 104-106, 125, 199; unsuccessful, FN 210-211, 214-215, 218, 220, 222, 224; vocabulary, FN 124, 131, 203; and women, FN 129, 131, 134, *136, 138. See also* California gold rush; FN index
Forty Years a Gambler on the Mississippi (Devol), GM 68-74
Foster, Jack, RR 177, 180-181
Foster, W. K., GF *98-99*
Foulk, George, RM 204, 212
Fourth of July celebrations, AL *196, 205,* EM *38-39,* 62, 100-101
Fowler, Gene, quoted, EM 86, 87
Fowler, Jacob, IN 86
Fowler, S. L., EM 169
Fox, William, EM 217
Fox Film Corporation, EM 217, 220, 223, 224
Fox Indians, PI 64, TB *151;* battle horse, IN *48;* 1840 location, IN *33*
Foy, Eddie, TM 172, 173, 177, *189;* quoted, GF 107, 122, GM 166
France, RM 23-24, 54-60, SW 19, 55-62, 63, 64, *72-73,* 93, 95, 109, 124, 127, 189; and American Revolution, FR 114; Champ d'Asile colony, TX *20-21;* Indians and, FR 17, 77, 86, 88, IN 23; and Louisiana Purchase, TX 16; and Texas Republic, TX 210, 214-215. *See also* French and Indian Wars; Fur trade; Louisiana Purchase
Franciscan order, SW *6-7,* 27, 29, 34, 49-50, 52, 55, 61, 63-64, 65, 67-69, *128-129;* in California, SW 149, *164-165, 166-167,* 180, 181; missionaries, CB 53-54, RN 199-200, 210; in New Mexico, SW 123-124, 127, 131, *133*
Fraser, Colin, CA *40-41*
Fraser, Simon, CA 61, 92-93
Fraser River, AL 70, CA 61, 72, 92, *190-191;* canyon, CA *112-113,* 116; gold rush *(see* Gold rushes—Fraser River); lower, *96-97*
Fraud, MN *136,* 137-142, *147;* stock market, MN *138-139,* 142-146. *See also* Cheating; "High-grading"
Frank Leslie's Illustrated Newspaper, RR *128-133,* 135, CH 38-*43,* 44, 171; description of travel conditions, RR 129, 131, 135, 140-142, 157, 162
Franklin, Benjamin, FR 30, 157, 158; quoted, FR 13
Franklin, Commonwealth of, FR 157-161, *160*
Franklin, Sir John: expedition of, CA *62-65;* quoted, CA 64, 65
Fredericksburg, Tex., TX *152-153,* 156, 161
Fredonian Rebellion, TX 38
Freeman, Agnes, WO *16*
Freeman, Fred and Legh, CH 62-66
Freight rates, RR 219, 223
Freight transport, EX 44; and Army, EX 22, 60, 62, 63, 64-65, 68, 76-77, 83, 105; in California, EX 15, 193, 195; draft animals, EX 57, 59, 60, 68, 72, *76,* 77; entrepreneurs, EX 56-57, 62-65, 83; on Missouri River, EX 44-45, 53; profits, EX 56, 62, 64, 65, 83; on Santa Fe Trail, EX 22; by sea, EX 21, 195; through snow, EX 30, 54-55. *See also* Freight wagons; Wagon trains
Freight wagons, EX 59, 73; construction of, EX 61, 73; crossing rivers and mountains, EX *70-71,* 78; makers, EX 61; positions in team, EX 60; propulsion, EX 57, 59, 60, 68, *76-77. See also* Wagon trains; Wagons

Frémont, Jessie Benton, CH 192, *197,* FR 203, 204, 216, MW 100, 103, TB 157, *160,* 163, 164, 173; quoted, FN 178-179
Frémont, Lieutenant Colonel John Charles, GF 22, MW 17, *98,* 100-101, 102-106, 108, 111, PI 160, RN 203, RR 27-28, SC 24, 26-*30,* 32, 47, 58, 70, 122-123, SL 32, SW 188, 189, 211-214, TB 152, *154,* 156-157, TM 211; and Bear Flag revolt, TB 171-172; court-martial, TB 172; family background, TB 156; flag of, MW *197;* Great Basin-California Survey, TB 166-167, 170-172; letter to, SC *26;* and Los Angeles, MW 114-115, 117-119; map by, TB *168-169;* mountain climbing, TB *154,* 161-162; Oregon-California survey, TB 163-166; Oregon Trail Survey, TB 157, 160-163; and politics, TB 173; quoted, MW 100, 103, 104, 108, 118, SC 7, 24, 28; surveys, TB *map* 168-169, 172-173; training, TB 156-157
Fremont, Neb., TM 17-19, 20
French, George Arthur, CA 160-165, 167-168, 173, 174
French, Henry Clay, RR 175, 176, 177, 180-181, 184, 185, 189
French, John, CA *163*
French, Lieutenant Sam, MW 17, 39, 77; quoted, MW 14, 38, 43, 76, 77, 87
French and Indian Wars, CA 21, 22, 23, FR 46, 75, 88-*89,* 102, 104, 113
French-Canadians. *See Voyageurs*
French Gulch, Calif., FN 104
French Prairie, Ore., PI 124, 130
French River, CA 21, 29
Frenzeny, Paul, CH *44-49*
Frewen, Moreton, CB *59,* 67
Frizzell, Lodisa, quoted, PI 87
Frobisher, Benjamin, Joseph, and Thomas, CA 25, 28
Frog Lake, CA 205-206, 215
Frontier Index, CH 62-66
Frontier survival techniques, CB 50-51
Frontier thesis. *See* Turner, Frederick Jackson
Frost, Daniel, TM 140
Fry, Johnny, EX 92, 102, *116,* 117
Fuel supply, CB 89, 155
Fuller, Fay, WO *169*
Fullerton, James, quoted, CA 160
Fulton, Robert, GM 51, RM 95, 104
Fur animals, CA *24-25;* seals, AL 6, 40, *52-53,* 55, 56, 61-64, *62, 63,* 99, 232. *See also* Beaver; Sea otters
Fur trade, AL 53, CA 19-43, FR 77, 83, 102, *108-109,* 111, 122, 179, IN 23, 58, LG *166-167,* PI 28, 30, 58, RM *44-51,* 53, *56-57, 58,* 59, 60, *61,* 62-73, 74, *75,* 111, 123-124, 127-130, 136, *144,* 180, SC 16-18, TB 53-87, WO 24, 25, 30; account ledger, TB 55; and William Ashley, TB 60-61, 64; and John Jacob Astor, TB 53, 58, 61; and beaver hat, TB *62,* 155; British, TB 53, 74; Canadian, TB 25, 53; and John Colter, TB 53-56, 60; and early emigrants, PI 48, 49, 52, 58; end of, TB 80; and fashion, TB *62*-63, 155; French, TB 53; and Indians, TB 52, 53, *54,* 55-56, 60, 61, 64, 72, 74, *75,* 77; and Manuel Lisa, TB 54-55, 56, 60; map of territory, TB *76,* 77; profits in, TB 77; relationship between companies and trappers, TB 77; Russians and, AL 19, 22-24, 26-40; and St. Louis, TB 73; stores on Army posts (*see* Sutler's stores); trapping seasons, TB 68-69; U.S. entry into, TB 53. *See also* Beaver; Mountain men
Furber, Private George C., MW 58; quoted, MW 133, 140, 149
Furlong, Charles, EM 102
Furniture, PI *102-103,* 127, 192, 200, *226-227;* horn, EM *24-25*
Fury, Billy, CA 183, 216

G

G. W. Kendall (ship), LG 55
Gadsden Purchase, GC 68, MW 222, RR 33, SC 61, TB 176
Gage, Mrs. Eli, quoted, MN 208
Gage, Thomas, quoted, SW 19
Galena ore, MN 37
Galey, John H., EM 164, 167
Gall (Sioux chief), IN 200, 216, 217, 218, 222, 223, RM 145; at Little Bighorn, SL 218-219
Gallagher, John, quoted, GM 164
Gallantin, John, RN 94
Gallatin, E. L., CB 105
Gallatin, Mo., bank robbery, GF 62
Gallatin River, RM *39,* 64
Galloway, Mrs. James, FN 129
Gallows frame, define, MN 33
Galveston, Tex., SW 26, *109,* 110, TX 7, 125, 128, 141, 156, 163, *178-179,* 184, 186, 188, 205, 208, 223; and cotton industry, TX 160-162; *Galveston News,* CB 217
Galveston Bay, TX 13, 65, 127, 128, 213
Galveston Island, TX 20, 26, 160
Gálvez, José de, SW 65
Gamble Bay, Wash., LG 57, 58
Gambling, CB 82, 162, *170,* 184, 217, FN 123, *124,* 125, 134, 135, 140, 154, 173, 178, GF *131, 134,* IN 22, 64, MN 40, *134-135,* 148-153, *149,* 169, 218, TM 27-30, 107, 172; and lawmen, GF 16-17, 101-102; on railroads (*see* Railroads—gambling on). *See also* GM index
Gambling devices, GF *130-131,* GM *57-59;* advantage tools, GM 130-137; Chinese, GM 92-*93;* faro, GM *162-163;* Hazard, GM *178-179;* roulette, GM *174-175;* saloon tokens, GM *184;* slot machines, GM *186-193*
Games, IN 19, 22, 74, 99; of childhood, IN 87, 88; Hidatsa, IN 38; horse, IN 64; lacrosse, IN *94-97*
Gang saws, LG *114*
Gangs, GF 52; Dalton, GF *84-85;* Doolin, GF 158, *224-226, 229;* James, GF *52-53,* 55-56, 61-62, *63,* 64, *66, 67, 68, 69, 70-71,* 72, 73, 75, 78, 80, 82, 86-87, *88-89;* Wild Bunch, GF 73, *90-93*
Gangue (miner's term), MN 27; defined, MN 33
Gans, Joe, GM 223-228
Gantt, John, TB 72
Gantz, Louis, RN 115
Gaona, General Antonio, TX 115, 119, 127
Garcés, Fray Francisco, SW 70-71, 76
Garcia, Fray Andrés, SW *132*
García, Ramon, SW 228-229
Gardiner, Howard C., FN 88-90, 123
Gardiner, John D., quoted, FN 47
Gardiner, Ore., LG 67, 174
Gardner, Alexander, photos by, CH *215, 220-221,* IN *2*
Gardner, James Terry, TB 200, 214
Gardner, Lieutenant William, quoted, MW 184-185
Garfield, James A., GC *136,* RR 78
Garita de Belén, Mex., MW 203, *map* 204-205, 211, 215-216
Garita de San Cosmé, Mex., MW 203, *map* 204-205, 210, 211, *215,* 216-217
Garland, Colonel John, MW 68, 77; and Mexico City, MW *map* 204-205, 206, 207, 208, 215
Garnier, Baptiste (Little Bat), SC 100
Garrard, Lewis, quoted, WO 165
Garrett, Buck, GF 223
Garrett, Kate, WO 74
Garrett, Pat, GF 189, 190, *191,* 192, 201; *The Authentic Life of Billy the Kid,* GF *192-193*
Garrison, William Lloyd, MW 170
"Garryowen" (Custer's fighting song), SL *33,* 38, 39
Gasiot, Jean, quoted, SW 93
Gass, Patrick, TB 28, 32; journal of Lewis and Clark expedition, TB *28, 29, 30, 31, 32*
Gastineau Channel, AL 77, 79
Gates, Swiftwater Bill, MN 218, 219
Gatewood, Lieutenant Charles, GC 93, SC 176, 177-*178;* quoted, SC 183
Gatling guns, SL 59, 61, *73, 106*
Gauly claim, FN 89
Gay, Alfred, MN *50-51*
Gayville, Dak. Terr., MN *50-51*
Gebhart, Charles. *See* Jones, Buck
Geer, Mrs. Elizabeth, quoted, WO 32
Geller, Maud, WO 92
General Noble tree, LG *214-215*
General Sherman tree, LG 33
General stores, CB *178-179,* TM 30, 97-119, 120-125
Generals, SL *156-158,* 159-162, *164-165,* 166-167, 176, *177,* 178. *See also* Officers (Army)
Genêt, Edmond Charles, FR 167-171
Genoa, Nev., EX 30, 39, 42-43
Gentilz, Theodore, SW *84-91*
Geographical knowledge before 1804, TB 17-18, 20-21
Geography of gold district, FN 82; place names, FN 82, 114
George, Henry, FN 216
George and Henry (ship), LG 70
Georgetown, Colo., MN *6-7,* 169; *Courier,* CH 59
Georgia, FR 158, 176. *See also* Yazoo Strip
German immigrants, TX 156, *161, 176-177;* miners, MN 109, 174
Geronimo (Apache chief), CH 122, *126,* EM 19, GC 6, 54, *60-61,* 63-68, 70, 73, 74, 80, 81-93, *82-83,* 87, GM 41, RR *208,* SC 156, 171, 173, 181, 182, 183, 184-193; quoted, IN 54, SC 184
Gerstle, Lewis, AL *223*
Ghent, Treaty of, FR 209-211
Ghost dance religion, GC *214-*

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

215, 216-220, *218-219,* 222, 225, 226, SC 126, *136-137,* 138, *144*-145, 173-176
Ghost towns, MN 22, 41
Giant powder, defined, MN 33
Gibault, Father Pierre, FR 114, *115*
Gibbon, Colonel John, GC 154, *175,* 178-180, *182,* 202, 206, RM 204, 206-225, SL 199; and Little Bighorn, SL 200, 204, 206, 210
Gibbs, Emma, WO *122-123*
Gibbs, Major General Samuel, FR 222, 225, *232-233*
Gibson, Edmund Richard (Hoot), EM *202,* 222; quoted, EM 202, 223
Gibson, Tom, CB 122-123
Giddings, George, EX 31
Gifford, Sanford, CH *6-7*
Gila River, SC 56, *map* 59, 61, 64, SW 35, 64, 70-71, 76; Valley, WO 62
Gila River Trail, EX 21, PI 23, 30, 66
Gilbert, Edward, CH 76
Gilbert, Eliza. *See* Montez, Lola
Gilbert and Sullivan operettas, TM *160-161,* 163, 184
Gilder, Richard and Helena, WO 104, CH 114, 116
Gilfillan, Archer, quoted, RN 104
Gilford Island, Canada, CA *78-79, 84-85*
Gillespie, Lieutenant Archibald, MW 99-100, 102, 103, 105, 106, 111-114, 115, 119; quoted, MW 100, 114, 116
Gillespie, Charles B., quoted, FN 125
Gillespie, Douglas, quoted, GM 223
Gillespie, William, CH *75*
Gillett, James B. (Texas cavalryman), memoir, SL 96
Gillett, James N. (California governor), quoted, GM 229
Gilliland, John, RN 134
Gilmore, Robert, GM 168
Gilpin, William, TM 211-214, PI 194-195
Gilson family (San Francisco), WO 56-*57*
Girty, Simon, FR 53, *58,* 60-61; quoted, FR 58
Glacier Bay, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 112
Glacier National Park (Canada), CA *194-195*
Glacier National Park (Mont.), Iceberg Lake, RN *186-187*
Glaciers: Illecillewaet, AL *map* 74, CA *14-15, 194-195;* Muir, AL *map* 58-59, 112-113
Gladstone, William, EM 72
Gladwin, Major Henry, FR 88
Glass, Commander Henry, AL 65
Glass, Hugh, TB 61, 64
Glen, James, FR 29
Glendale, Ore., WO *132-133*
Glendive, Mont., TM *162; Times,* CB 57
Glenn Pool, Ind. Terr., EM 166
Glick, George Washington, GF 37
Glidden, Joseph F., CB 212, RN 128-*129,* 152; advertising by, RN *130-131*
Globe, Ariz., RN 132, 134, 141
Gluck, Adolph, TM *129*
Gnadenhutten, Ohio, FR 10-11, *map* 16, 93-96
"Gobacks," TM 206-209, 216
Goddard, A. J., MN 213
Godey, Alexis, MW 100, 117, SC 28, *44-45*
Godey's Lady's Book, FN 140, LG 175, WO 28, *29*
Godfrey, Edward S., SL 59, 61, 221; quoted, RM 225
Godin, Antione, TB 74
Gohl, Billy, LG 185
Gold, MN *map* 23, 26-27, 42, SL 29, 30; bar measures of value, FN 125; Custer's confirmation of, SL 200, 209; discovery of, FN 17, 21, 23, 26, 28-29, 32, PI 69; dust, EX 195, 206; effects of discovery of, IN 153, 154, 155, 200, 210; first nugget, FN *28;* fool's *(see* Pyrites); forms, FN 17, *93,* 98; in history, FN 20-21; ingot, EX *206;* largest U.S. nugget, FN 210; lectures on, FN 45; minimum sustaining output, FN 98; mining techniques, MN 27-29; minting, EX 195, 206, FN *183;* newspaper announcements of discovery, FN *17,* 29, 36, *38;* official reports, FN *34-35,* 36-38; output in 1848, FN 32; output in 1852, FN 19, 207; output in 1853, FN 207; output over seven years, FN 203; output over 25 years, FN 210; placer deposits, FN 21, 36, 90, 95, 119, 197, 207; price, FN 93, 183; in quartz, FN 10, 95, 98, 119; regions, FN *18, 34-35,* 82; robberies, EX 209, 212, 215-217; salts, MN 142; in San Francisco, FN 165, 183; shipment protection, EX 210-211, 212, 215; strikes, TM 20, 131; tests for, FN 23, 95; unusual discoveries, FN 82-83, 86, 90, 101, 102, 125, 137, 209, 210; uses, FN 20. *See also* Gold rushes; FN index; MN index
Gold Canyon (Comstock), MN 57, 162
Gold fever: in 1848, FN 29, 32-33, 36-38; in 1849, FN 43-52; promotion of, 43-46
Gold Hill, Nev., MN 58, 62, 65, 99; *Daily News,* CH 75; *News,* MN 77
Gold rushes: Alaska (general), AL *14-15,* 55, 56, 70-79, 116, 175, 176-180, 181, 190-195, 209, 221, 223, 226, GM 133, 156, 185, WO 170; Alaska Panhandle, AL 71-73, 77-79; Arizona, TM 102; Black Hills, GC 202, SC 90-92, 96, 222; British Columbia, CA 88; California *(see* California gold rush; FN index); Cariboo region, CA 110-117; Colorado, MN *10-11,* 19-22, 25, 29-32, *41,* 42, TM 20, 196, 199-209, 222; Fraser River, CA 100, 101, 106-107, 110, 111, 116; Idaho, TM 20; Indians and, AL 135, FN 168, RM 136, 137, 140; Klondike, AL 73, 116, 135, 138, 176-177, 180, 181, 186, 190, 221, MN 16, 25, 27, 29, 40, *147, map* 203, 188-233, WO 170; Montana, RM 7, 14, 24, 28, 31-32, 74, 124, 136, 137, 140, 167, 169, 171, 180, 183, RN 55-56, 58-60, 61-63, 66, TM 20; Nevada, TM 20; Nome, Alaska, AL 79, 116, 135-161, 176-177, 180, 186; Pikes Peak, GC 23, MN *18,* 21, 26, 28, WO 183; Yukon, AL 70-73, 116, 135, 177, 178, 180, 181, 186. *See also* Claims; Gold; Gold fever; Travel; FN index
Golden Era magazine, CH 69, 192-193
Golden Hind (ship), LG 30
Golden Trail, The (movie), EM *203*
Goldfield, Nev., GM 185, *221,* MM 93-94, 135, 146, 148; boxing in, GM 223-228
Goldrick, "Professor," quoted, TM 215-216
Goldsoll, Mayer, TM 88
Goldwater, Baron, TM 102
Goldwater, Michel (Big Mike), TM 99-102, *107*
Goldwater, Morris, TM 102
Goliad, Tex., SW 93, 103, 108, 114, TX 62, *64-65,* 71, 73, 113, 216; and Alamo, TX 80, 83-84, 85, 93, 96, 98-100; slaughter at, TX 119, 121-122, 128, 136, 204
Golovnin Bay, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 137
Gomez, Vicente, SW *193*
Góngora, Carlos Sigüenza, quoted, SW 55
Gonzales, Tex., TX 34, *63,* 71-73, 91, 92, 114-118, 119, 122, 216; and Alamo, TX 96, 98, 100-101, 103, 109
González, José, SW 143
Gonzalez, Lieutenant José Rafael, map by, RN *200-201*
González, Miguel, SW *31-33*
Good, John Edward, TM 202, 218
Good Heart (Crow chief), GC 154, 156
Goodman, Christopher Columbus, TX 157-159
Goodman, Joseph, CH 200
Goodnight, Charles, CB 47, *48,* 49-54, 56-57, *60,* 61-62, 67, 86, 148, 156, 160, 162, FR 15, GC 119, RN 20, 36, 41, 119; cattalo breeder, CB 63; chuck-wagon originator, CB 150
Goodnight, Mary Ann, CB 56-57, *60,* 62, 71
Goodnight-Loving Trail, CB 52-54, *145,* RN 36
Goose Egg Ranch, Wyo., CB 89
Goose Lake Hunt (Yuba River, Calif.), FN 102
Goplen, Arnold, CB 67
Gordon, George and John, EX 78-79
Gordon, Laura, WO 155
Gore, Sir George, CH 147, SC 37
Gorostiza, Manuel Eduardo de, quoted, SW 197
Gosiute, EX 94, IN 24; 1840 location, IN *33*
Gosper, John, report, GF 25
Gould, Clarence, quoted, SL 72
Gould, Jay, CB 21, RR 65, *214,* 221
Government: civil, IN 104-105; county, TM 131, 147, 151
Governor Newell (riverboat), RM 144
Graham, Anne Melton, RN *138,* 140, 141
Graham, Ben, GM *136*
Graham, Billy, RN 134, 136
Graham, John, RN 134, 139-140
Graham, Lou, LG 190
Graham, Tom, RN 134, *138,* 140-141
Graham family (Ariz.), RN 132-141, *137;* ranch, RN *137*
Grand Army of the Republic, TM *224-225*
Grand Canyon, CH *14-15,* 116, 212, TB *6-7;* Kanab, Wash., CH *217;* National Park, 154, *158-159*
Grand Forks, Idaho, LG *168-169*
Grand Island, Neb., TM 23-27
Grand Junction, Colo., WO 89, 91
Grand Portage, Canada, CA 29, 32, 34, 36, 38, 42, 56, 73
Grand River, RM 63, 140-142

Grand Tetons, CH *213*, TB 197
Grandine, B. N., GM 122; quoted, GM 130-131, 136
Grangers, RR 219, 223
Grannan, Riley, GM *168*
Grant, Orville, SL 202
Grant, Richard, RN 55, 58
Grant, Ulysses S., CB 21, CH 30, 196, GC 34, 38, 39, 81, 110, 137-138, 159, 199, MN *166-167*, 168, MW 13, 17, *26, 27*, 60, 136, RM 137, 140, 172, RR 42, 43, *76*, 77, 78, 81, 123, SL 28, 161, WO 218; corruption under, SL 202; and Crook, SL 176; and Custer, SL 202; Indian policy of, IN 188; medal, IN 196, 197; and Mexico City, MW 206, 208, 217; quoted, MW 13, 26, 27, 35, 38, 39, 43, 64-65, 69-73, 77, 144, 217, 222, RN 25, SL 161, WO 74; Sand Creek Massacre, IN 187
Grass Valley, Calif., FN *118-119*, WO 52-53; after boom, FN *226;* and Lola Montez, FN 139, 149; strike at, FN 83
Grasses, CB 21, 41, 51
Grattan, John L., and Laramie treaty, IN 165
Grauman, Sid, MN 218
Gray, Lieutenant Andrew V. F., MW 117
Gray, Asa, TB *128-129*, 178
Gray, Jeff, RN 124
Gray, John, SC *54-55*
Gray, Mary (Mrs. William), WO 24-30
Gray, William (carpenter), PI 55, WO 24-30
Gray, William Fairfax (Virginia lawyer), TX 113, 114; quoted, TX 113, 114
Gray County, Kans., TM 147-150
Gray Hair (Cheyenne), IN 30
Gray Thunder (Cheyenne), IN 30
Grays Harbor, Wash., LG 67, 96, 204. *See also* Aberdeen, Wash.
Grazing grounds, CB *36-37*
Greasy Grass River. *See* Little Bighorn River
Great Basin, PI 105, 111, 160, 173; route through, EX *39*
Great Britain, FR, *53;* and California, SW 161-164, 188-189; and Indians, FR 52, *78-79*, 86, 88-*89;* and Northwest Territory, FR 111, 134-141; and Oregon dispute, CA 91, *94*, 95, 98; Spain vs., SW 19, 40, 44, *64-65*, 93, 95, 124. *See also* American Revolution; French and Indian Wars; New Orleans, Battle of; War of 1812
Great Emigration, PI 69, 107, 110
Great Falls, Mont., CH 132-134, *135, 210*
Great Grand Republic (riverboat), GM 54-*55*
Great Lakes, CA 21, 22, 39, 42; states, LG 20, 28-29, 192, 196-197
Great Northern Railroad, EM 15, 19, GM *12-13*, LG 196, 202-204; construction, RR *12-13, 84-85*, 222, 224; corporate symbol, RR *126;* extent in 1890, RR *204;* and James Hill, RR 221, 222, 224; land grants and loans, RR 221, 222; land promotion, RR *207;* and natural resources, RR 222, 224. *See also* St. Paul, Minneapolis & Manitoba Railroad
Great Plains: cattle raising, RN 220, 223 *(see also* Cattle); characterizations of, TB 162; crossing, PI 92-93, 96-99; division by surveyors, PI 199; farming, PI 191, 194, 200, *204-205*, 212, RN 198-199; fires, PI 216; food, PI 212; fuel, PI 191, *209*, 210, 212; Indians of *(see* Plains Indians); insects, PI *202, 210-211, 216;* land acquisition, PI 34, 198, 199, 219; legislation encouraging settlement, PI 34, 194, 199; living conditions, PI 34, 37, 189, 191-195, 198-200, 202-203, 206, 208-210, 212-213, 216-217, 219; money and prices, PI 199, 200, 202, 203, 208; photograph album, PI *200-233*; promotion of, PI 189, *190*, 191, 194-195; resources, PI 191, 192, 202, 206; schools, PI 209; settlement pattern, PI 191; sod, PI *198*, 200; water, PI 191, 192, 202, 203, 206, 208, 212, 213, 219; weather, PI 92, *96, 97*, 191, *212-213*, 216-217; wildlife, PI 93, 98, *110*, 212; windmills, PI 202, 206-207, 219; women settlers, PI 212-213
Great Revival (Ky. and Tenn.), FR 148-152, *150-151*, 157
Great Salt Desert, WO 34
Great Salt Lake, CH *216*, PI 160, TB 64, 68; and John Frémont, TB 166
Great Slave Lake, CA *map* 52-53, 56, 59
Great Surveys, TB 182-214; cost, TB 214; Fortieth Parallel Survey, TB 200-204, 206; Hayden Survey, TB *182-183, 188*, 189, 191-197; Powell Survey, TB *184-185*, 207-212; Wheeler Survey, TB *186-187*, 212-214, *215*
Great Tehachapi Loop, RR 117
Great Train Robbery, The (movie), EM 192, *196-197*, 203-206; play, RR *232-233*
Greeley, General Adolphus, AL 116
Greeley, Colo., CH *34-35*, TM 60
Greeley, Horace, CH 7, *16*, 17, *18-19*, 21-22, *23*, 33, *34-35*, 36, 37, 62, EX 53, 166, 169, 170, 171, *172-173*, 180-181, 183, GM *165*, TM 50, 60, 206-209, WO 131; Brady portrait of, CH *16;* quoted, CB 19, 193, CH 17, 21, 24, 25-29, 30, 69, FN 43, GM 165, MW 30-31, 169, PI 160, WO 130, 134
Green, Charlie, CH 132
Green, Emma Edwards, painting by, WO *117*
Green, Jonathan H., *Gambling Exposed*, GM 117; quoted, GM 122, 130, 135-136
Green, Talbot (Paul Geddes), PI 68-69
Green Horn (Comanche chief), SW 124-126
Green Island, Neb., RM 108, 159
Green River, Wyo., CH *232-233*
Greene, Captain Anthony, quoted, GM 109
Greenville, Ohio, Treaty of, FR 97, 98, 141, *142-143*
Greenwood, Annie, quoted, WO 48
Greenwood, Caleb, SC 47
Greenwood, Calif., LG *74-75*
Greer brothers (Denver), GM 199-200
Gregg, Josiah, EX 74, IN 64, TB 72; quoted, SW 137
Gregory, John H., CH 22, 24, MN 29, TM 206
Gregory Gulch, Colo., CH *20*, 22, 24, MN *28*, 29, TM 206, 209
Gressley, Professor Gene M., CB 62
Grey, Zane, EM 35; *To the Last Man*, RN 141
Grier, Major William, SC 30-32
Griffith, David Wark, EM 206-207, 222
Griggs, Chauncy, LG 196
Grignon, Augustin, TB *86*
Grigsby, Homer, CB 26
Grijalva River, MW *152-161*
Grinnell, George Bird, RN 152; quoted, IN 105
Grinnell, Joseph, AL *142-145;* quoted, AL 142-143, 144-145, 161
Grismore, Nathan, RM 124
Groce, Jared, TX 28-29, 34, 36, 39, 225; and Texas revolution, TX 119, 121, 122, 127, 128
Gros Ventre Indians, IN 23, SC 48, 98, TB 72; 1840 location, IN *33*
Grotius, on land rights, IN 127
Grouard, Frank, SC 16, 84-85, 96-105, *98;* quoted, SC 100, 102
Ground-lead logging, LG 38
Grover, Abner (Sharp), SC 89-90
Grover, Lafayette, GC 168
Grub-line man, CB 88-89
Gruber, E. E., MN 36
Grubstaking, MN 26, 32; defined, 33
Grummond, George, SL 136, 137, 138
Guadalupe (Caddo chief), GC 149, *150*
Guadalupe Hidalgo, Treaty of, GC 68, MW 222, *223*, SW 177, 224-*225*, TX 221
Guadalupe Pass, SC 58, *map* 59, 61
Guadalupe River, TX 71, 114, 115, *157*, 176
Guard mount, SL 58, 59
Guerin, Elsa Jane Forest, WO 178-183; quoted, WO 178, 180, 183
Guerra, Pablo de la, SW *192*
Guerra y Noriega, José Antonio de la, SW 182
Guffy, James McClurg, EM 164, 167
Guggenheim family, AL 220-224, *222*
Guidebooks, FN *46*, PI *84*, 85, 104, SC *78-79;* and Donner party, PI 111; quoted, PI 77, 89, 99
Guillaume, L. M. D., TX *110-111*
Guinean, Thomas, GM 104-107
Gulf of Alaska, AL 32, *map* 58-59, 221
Gumbo, defined, MN 33
Gunfighters: characteristics, GF 15, 34-35, 37-39, 166, 169, 198-199, 215; death portraits, GF *224-231;* pay, GF 201; training, GF 38. *See also* Gunfights; Lawmen; Loners; Mercenaries
Gunfights, CB 26, 186, 190, 192, *206-207*, 217
Gunnison, Captain John W., SC 64; quoted, SC 32; route (1853), SC *map* 59
Gunnysackers, RN 119, 125
Gunplay, CB 82, 183, 209
Guns, CB 26, GM *144-147*, IN *208-209;* ammunition for *(see* Ammunition); carbines, SL *104-105*, 219; Colt Revolver, SL 19, 104, *105;* Derringer's, GM 142, *146;* Gatling, SL 59, 61, *73;* modifications, IN

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

208; prohibition of, CB 82, *186*-187, 202, 220; shotguns, GF 40, 50, *51;* trade in, IN 49, 51, 58, 208; types, IN 58. *See also* Artillery; Pistols; Revolvers; Rifles
Gurley, Lieutenant C. L., quoted, RM 225
Guthrie, Okla., TM *16, 78-87, 92-93, 230-231;* criminals shot in, GF *224-225;* lawmen, GF *104-105, 108-109;* mob, GF 202-203; saloon, GM 118-119
Guzmán, Nuñez de, SW 26, 27
Gypo logger, LG 142

H

Hacha, José (Zuñi Indian), SC 69
Haft, James, CB 56
Haggin, James Ben Ali, GM *205,* 210, MN 115-118
Hahn, William, RN 224; paintings by, RN *230-233*
Haida Indians, LG *32,* 36; village, CA *74-75*
Haines, J. W., LG *96,* 102, MN 64
Hairbrush, Cheyenne, IN *99*
Hale, John, quoted, FR 21
Hale & Norcross works (Comstock), MN *84-85,* 164
Hall, Patrick Purdy, FN 139
Hall, Sam, FN 178
Hall, Dr. Sarah, WO 148
Hall Tunnel, Colo., MN 100
Halladay, David, PI 203
Halverson, Halfpint, LG 180
Hamblen, Herbert, RR 175; broke-in-two accident, RR 194, 196; quoted, RR 181-182, 189
Hamill, Al, Curt and J. G., EM 164, 167
Hamilton, Alexander, FR 155, 171
Hamilton, Frank, quoted, EM 182
Hamilton, Henry, FR 52, 56, 57, 59, 60, 111, 116-125, *121, 126-127;* drawings by, FR *122-124;* quoted, FR 120, 121, 125, 127
Hamilton, James, TX 214-215
Hamilton, William, EX 94, 96, *98-99*
Hammond, A. B., LG *213*
Hammond, Thomas C., MW 116
Hammond Lumber Company, LG *228-229*
Hancock, Forrest, TB 53
Hancock, General Winfield Scott, CH 31; and Custer, SL 188, 189
Hand, George, GM 152
Hangings, CB 26, 51, 62, 209, *215. See also* Parker, Judge Isaac Charles
Hangtown. *See* Old Dry Diggings, Calif.; Placerville, Calif.
"Hank's Woman" (Wister), CH 205, 206
Hanrahan, James, GC 114
Hansbrough, Henry, AL 156
Hansen, H. W., painting by, EX *88-89*
Hansford, John, GF 139
Hanson, Joseph R., RM 192
Haraszthy, Agoston, vineyard of, RN 210
Hard rock, defined, MN 33
Hardee, Captain William, MW 28
Hardin, Colonel John J., MW *84-85*
Hardin, John Wesley, CH 180, GF 166, 170, 175, *176,* 179, 180, 182; pardon, GF *177;* quoted, GM 159
Hardy, Lady Duffus, quoted, CH 158
Hardy, John, RM 204
Harlan, George, party, PI 111, 113
Harmar, General Josiah, FR *130,* 131, 139
Harmon, Daniel, quoted, CA 33, 42
Harnan, John, MN 161
Harnden, William, EX *16,* 17, 192
Harness racing, GM 211-*213,* 215
Harney, General William Selby, CA 108-110, MW 144, 149, 193, RR *77*
Harney Valley, Ore., *Item,* CH 51
Harper, Arthur, AL 70-71, 72, *76*
Harper, Hank, EX 175, 177
Harper's Bazaar, TM *185*
Harper's Magazine, RN *31,* SC 26
Harper's Monthly, FR *47*
Harper's New Monthly Magazine, SC 202
Harper's Weekly, CH *38-39, 44-49,* 79, 98, 124, *126,* 205, 206, GC 165, LG *103, 188-189,* MN 219, 222, RM 62, SC *104,* WO 104
Harriman, Edward Henry, RR *214,* 221
Harris, Mrs. Caroline, GC *108*
Harris, Moses (Black), SC *46,* 47
Harris, Richard, AL *77,* 78-79; quoted, AL 79
Harrisburg, Pa., FR *8-9, map* 16
Harrisburg, Tex., CH 59, TX 208; provisional government at, TX 116, 118-119, 126, 127-128
Harrison, Benjamin, AL 65, EM 135, GF 219, MN 113, TB 69
Harrison, Charley, GM 199, 200, TM 209-211, 212
Harrison, Joseph, CH 104
Harrison, Russell B., CB 62
Harrison, General William Henry, FR *94,* 97-100; quoted, 94, 98
Harrod, James, FR 45, 62
Harrodsburg, Ky., FR *map* 16, 52, 57, 60, 128
Hart, Pearl, WO 171, 174-175
Hart, William Surrey, EM *cover, 200,* 202, 207-212, 215, 216, 222, 227; quoted, EM 201
Harte, Anna Griswold, CH 192, 196
Harte, Bret, CH 169, *182,* 190-196, 199, 201-203, FN *216,* WO 110; "Heathen Chinee," GM *116; The Luck of Roaring Camp,* 217; quoted, SW 168
Hartford Union Mining and Trading Company, FN 52
Hartman, L. C., GF *97*
Hartnell, William Edward Petty, SW 173
Hartt, Mills, RR 203, 205
Harvest Time, Sacramento Valley (Hahn), RN *232-233*
Harvey, Frederick Henry, RR 144
Harvey Girls, RR 144
Hasey, Edward, AL 221
Hashknife cowboys (Ariz.), RN 134, 136
Hasinai confederacy, SW 61
Haskell, Colonel William, MW 147
Haslam, "Pony Bob," EX 102, 103, 221, SC *214-215*
Hassalo (riverboat), RM *138-139*
Hassler, Ferdinand, TB 157
Hastings, Eloise Fox, EM *102*
Hastings, Lansford, PI 111, SC 50; guidebook of, SC *78;* shortcut to California, PI 111
Hastings, Neb., TM 38, 70; *Gazette Journal,* TM 70
Hats, cowboy, CB *23,* 29, 144
Haun, Catherine Margaret, quoted, WO 31
Hauser, Samuel, RM *30*
Hawaii, CH 72, 203
Hawikuh pueblo, SW 35
Hawkins' Bar, Calif., FN 88, 89, 140
Hawley, James H., RN 123, 124, TM 33
Hawthorne, Mont, quoted, AL 218
Hawthorne, Nev., *Oasis,* CH 72
Hay, John, quoted, EM 141
Hayden, Ferdinand Vandiveer, CH 114-116, TB 182, 189, *190*-192, 197; rain theory, RR 209-211; survey, TB *182-183, 188,* 189, 191-197, 214; and George Wheeler, TB 212
Hayes, Rutherford B., CB 21, GC *160-161,* RN 204, RR 81, WO 73, 212
Haynes, F. Jay, CH 210
Haynes, John, quoted, GM 159
Hayrack, mechanical, CB 70-71
Hays, Lieutenant Alexander, MW *26*
Hays, Colonel John Coffee (Jack), MW 63, *64,* 66, 67, TX 205, 212, 216; quoted, MW 67
Hays City, Kans., GM 164, TM *88-89,* 103; Boot Hill Cemetery, CB 200-201; *Sentinel,* TM 114; *Star-Sentinel,* TM 178
Haywood, Big Bell, LG 211
Hazard (card game), GM *178-179*
Hazlett, Henry H., CB 197
He Who Jumps over Every One (Crow chief), GC *cover*
Head, Mark, SC 26
Head, R. G., RN 21
Headin' North (movie), EM *216*
Headstalls, CB *108-109*
Health, SL 68, 73, 75; advice, SL *94;* at diggings, FN 104, 218; and food, SL 103; medicines, FN 46, 55; on overland route, FN 55, 58; in Panama, FN 43, 67; on ship, FN 64; and weather, SL 107
Healy, John, CA 151, 153
Healy, Captain Michael, AL 67, 114, 115
Heammawihio (Cheyenne spirit), IN 105, 127
Hearne, Samuel, CA 62, *63;* quoted, CA 62
Hearst, George, MN 61-62, *61,* 115-120, 121
Hearst, William Randolph, EM 141
Heath, Lillian, TM *156*
"Heathen Chinee" (Harte), GM *116*
Hebard, Grace, TM 156
Heber City, Utah, TM *37*
Heckewelder, John, quoted, FR 96
Hecla, Mont., WO *82-83*
Hedgecoxe War, TX 9
Heintzelman, Samuel, RM 94
"Heiress of Red Dog, An" (Harte), CH 196
Helena (riverboat), RM *185, 222-223*
Helena, Mont., MN 22, *38-39, 43,* 94, 109, TM *152, 168-172,* WO *12-13,* GF *113;* Last Chance Gulch, EX 84-85
Heliograph station, SC *182-183*
Hell Roaring Rapids, RM 151
Hellers, John H., CH *212*
Helm, Captain Leonard, FR 113, 114, 116, 120, 125
Helmcken, J. S., quoted, CA 110

Helmer, Charles (Bounce), RN 124-125
Helper, Hinton Rowan, quoted, FN 104, 135, 199
Hemlock trees (western), LG 19, *20-21*, 30, 32, 67, 225
Hempstead, Tex., WO 184-186
Hemry, Sedda, WO *40-41*
Henderson, Frank, EX 221
Henderson, J. Pinckney, TX 203, 204, 210, 218, 219
Henderson, Judge Richard, FR 45, 48, 51-52; quoted, FR 52
Henderson, Robert, MN 201
Hendrick (Iroquois chief), FR *78*
Heney, Francis J., LG 216-217
Heney, Michael J., AL 190, 221, 222
Henry, Alexander, CA 41-42; quoted, CA 42
Henry, Andrew, RM 64, 65, 73-75, TB 61
Henry, Captain Guy, GC 156-157, SC 157
Henry, O. (William S. Porter), CH 180, *182*, TX *164-167*
Henry, Patrick, quoted, FR 113, 172
Henry, T. C., CB 197, 199, 202-203
Henry, Captain William S., MW 17; quoted, MW 13-14, 39, 69, 77
Henry M. Shreve (riverboat), RM 17, 29-31
Hentig, Captain Edmund, SC 176
Herald of Freedom (Kans.), CH 69
Herefords, CB 20, *136-137*
Herman, Henry, CH *164-165*
Herman, Moses, CH 69
Hermitage, The, FR *200-201*
Heroism, SL 117, 119-120, 122, 124-125
Herrera, General José Joaquín de, MW 22, SW 200
Hesse, Fred, GF 206
Hewett, Big Fred, LG 180-184
Heywood, W. Scott, EM 161
Hickey, Michael, MN 114
Hickok, James Butler (Wild Bill), CB *202*, 203-204, 218, 220, CH *79*, EM 34, 54, GF 37-38, 39, 102, 107, *123*, 176, 180, GM 159-161, MN 153, SC *194-195*, 197-202, *199*, *200*, 205-*206*, 209, 212, 222, 225, WO 158; and Cody, EM 56, 57, 59; quoted, EM 59, SC 197, 201, 223; show of, EM 104
Hidalgo y Costilla, Father Miguel, SW 95-96, 98, *105*, 141
Hidatsa Indians, GC 139, GM *44-45*, SC *18-19*, WO 19, 21; 1840 location, IN *33*; game, IN 38; smallpox, IN 37, 162; scalp dance, IN *36-37*; trade centers, IN 55, 58; women, IN *108-109*
Hides: dressing of, IN *112-113*; trade in, RN *199*
Higgins, Pattillo, EM 163, *165*, 166-167
High Backed Wolf (Cheyenne), IN 18, 19, 31, 35
High-grading, MN *140-141*, 146-148; defined, MN 33
High-lead logging, LG 38, *80-81*, 116, *117*
High Wolf (Cheyenne scout), quoted, SC 136
Highland, Kans., TM *166*
Highland Mary (riverboat), RM 39, 109
Hill, Cassie, WO *135*
Hill, Charles, RM 144
Hill, Captain Daniel H., quoted, MW 210, 211
Hill, James Jerome, LG 196, 202-204, RR 121, 126, 221-222, 224, *225*; extent of empire, RR 222; and farming, RR 224, 225; on population of West, RR 209; specifications for Great Northern, RR 222, 224
Hill, John C. C., TX *146*
Hill, Louis, RR *226*
Hill, Mary Mehegan, RR *224*
Hill, Minnie, RM *144*
Hill, Nathaniel, TM *208*
Hill, Thomas, painting by, EM *156-157*
Hillers, Jack, TB 196
Hills, Florence, quoted, LG 146
Hill's Bar, Canada, CA 106, 107
Hilton, William Hayes, EX 164; illustrations by, EX *164*-165, *186-187*
Hines, C. M., SL 137, 140
Hines, Gustavus, PI 123, 130; journal, PI 123
Hired guns. *See* Mercenaries
History of New York by Diedrich Knickerbocker, A (Irving), CH 185
History of the Life and Voyages of Christopher Columbus (Irving), CH 186
History of the Woman's Club Movement in America (Croly), WO 106
Hitchcock, Lieutenant Colonel Ethan Allen, MW 172; quoted, MW 63-64, 138, 201, 203, 207, 210, 211
Hitchcock, Isaac, SC 47
Hittell, John S., quoted, FN 220, MN 24, 143
Hobbs Wall Mill, Calif., LG *115*
Hobson, R. R., EM 182
Hockaday, John M., EX 98, 100
Hockley, Colonel George W., TX 114, 121, 141
Hodgson, Benjamin, SL 214
Hoepner, Albert, AL 148-152
Hog Thief Bend, Mont., TM 33
Hoggatt, Wilford, AL 221
Hoistmen, MN *100-101*
Holbrook, Ariz., EM *230*, RN 139
Holiday celebrations, CB 96, 190, 192; San Francisco Steamer Day, FN 182. *See also* Fourth of July celebrations; Parades
Holladay, Ben, EX 110, 112, 123, *124*, 125, 126, 127-130, 132-133, 138, 139, *140*, 144, 146-148, 209, 224; assembly of stage line, EX 133, 138, 139, 141, 142-144; children, EX 148; financing, EX 146-148; home, EX *148-149*; and Indian attacks, EX 141-142; and Mormons, EX 129, 130, 132-133; and politics, EX 144, 146; railroad, EX 144, 146, *147*, 148; robbery of, EX 125; and William Russell, EX 132-133; sale of stage line, EX 144; steamboats, EX 144, *146*; wealth, EX 127-128; wives, EX 125, 129, 132, 148
Holladay Overland Mail & Express Company, EX *122-123*, 125, 127, 131, 133, 138, 141, 142-144, 209; advertisement, EX *140*; cargo transport, EX 138; drivers, EX 138; mail transport, EX 133, 138; office, *122-123*; origins, EX 133, 138; protection from Indians, EX 142; revenues, EX 138; routes, EX *128-129*; sale, EX 144; Sweetwater Division, EX 139. *See also* Overland Stage Line
Holley, Mary Austin, TX 36, 66; quoted, TX 184
Holliday, Cyrus K., RR 53
Holliday, John (Doc), GF 17, *27*, 107, GM 176; and O.K. Corral shoot-out, GF 15, 22, 30, 32, 33, 34, 125, 127; and Luke Short, GF 35, 37
Hollister, S. E., TB *50-51*
Holt, Joseph, reaction to Sand Creek Massacre, IN 187
Holt, R. D., EX 68
Homesites: clearing, PI *126*, 127; fencing, PI *128*, 129, 218, 219; finding, PI 121, 191. *See also* Dwellings
Homestake mines (Black Hills), MN 22, 62, *113*, 115-120, 121
Homestead Act, PI 34, 194, RN 115-116, WO 37, 56; first Nebraska use, PI 194; preemption, PI 199; timber claim, PI 199
Homestead claims, CB 57, 61, 161, 163
Homesteaders, CB 185, 202
Homosexuality, IN 129
Hone, Philip, CH 185
Hood, William, RR 116-117
Hood Canal (Wash.), LG 57, 144
Hook, George, MN 174
Hook, H. M., TM 130
Hooker, Joseph, RN 204
Hoop-and-pole (Indian game), GM *28-29*
Hooper, Johnson Jones, *Some Adventures of Captain Simon Suggs*, GM 68
Hoover, George, TM 119
Hoover, Jake, CH 127
Hopi Indians, CH *218-219*, EM *42-43*, GM 25, SW 37, 51, 56, *58-61*, 131; flute ceremony, GM *24*; location, *33*; medicine, IN 139
Hopkins, Frances Ann, paintings by, CA *cover*, *44-51*, *146-147*
Hopkins, Mark, EX 220, FN 209, 220, RR 37, 53, 56, 58, *61*, 205; background, RR 58; hardware store, RR 56-57; mansion, RR *216-217*
Hoppe, Louis, TX *150-151*
Hoquiam River, LG 67
Horatio G. Wright (riverboat), RM *109*
Horn, Tom, EM 111, GF 201, 204, 206, *207*
Horner, Jacob, quoted, SL 188
Horner, Joe. *See* Canton, Frank
Horn's Guide for Emigrants, SC 78-79
Horse racing, CB 92, 122, GM *196-197*, 199-217; ads for, GM *201*; Indians and, GM 39, 41, *44-45*; laws and, GM 197
Horse Thief Corner (auction spot), CB 184
Horses, CB 17, 26, 42, 105, 129, SW 19, 51, 52-54, *53*, 62-63; auction, CB 184; breeding, IN 60, RN 31-34, 37; bridles for, CB *108-109*, IN *59*, 64; California, SW 169-170; care of, SL 102; of John Cremony, SL 120, 122; of Custer, SL 199; defined, MN 33; as draft animals, IN 53-54, *56-57*; eating of, SL *110*; effigy, IN *55*; and hunting, IN 55, 61, 67, 72, 73; and Indian culture, IN 45, 49-50, 53-55, 58-64; gear, IN 75 (*see also* Bridles; Saddles); as gifts, IN 32, 35; of Miles Keogh, SL *219*; as movie stars, EM 215, 217, *226*; and men, SL 61; mustangs (*see* Mustangs); quirt, IN *58*; racing of (*see* Horse racing); roundups, RN *64-65*; rodeo broncs, EM 108-114; roping (*see* Bronco busting); saddle hands (*see*

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

Remuda); saddles *(see* Saddles); from Spanish, IN 23, 45, 49-50; sports, IN 64; stealing, CB *27,* 209-214; stirrups, IN 64; and tipi, IN 54, 55, 56; and trade, IN 49, 50, 51, 55, 62-63; training of, SL 61; war, IN *48,* 64; wild, CB *8-9,* IN 60; and women, IN 53, 59; wrangler *(see* Wrangler)
Horseshoe Bend, Alaska, Battle of, FR *map* 16, 208-209
Horton, Dexter, LG 64
Hot Springs, Ark., GM 220
Hotchkiss, Gideon, RM 94
Hotels, EM *21, 22,* RM *164-165,* 187, TM 27, *214, 215,* 221, WO 131-134, *132-133*
Houck, James, quoted, RN 136
Houghton, Henry, RR 166-167
Housewives, WO 129; daily routine of, WO *54-55;* home remedies of, WO *56-57;* implements of, WO *58-61*
Houston, Eliza Allen (Mrs. Sam), TX 58-70
Houston, Margaret Lea (Mrs. Sam, Jr.), TX 141, 210-213, *220-221,* 223
Houston, Nancy, TX 221; quoted, TX 223
Houston, Sam, MW 22, SW 103, 108, 110-113, *112,* TX 79, 84, 91, 92, 93, 114-115; early career of, TX 51-62; family of, TX *220-221;* and Indians, TX 54, *55;* and Mexican War, TX 219; and San Jacinto, TX 115-141, *110-111, 129, 130-131, 134-135;* and secession, TX 222-223; and statehood, TX *202,* 215, 219, 222-223; and Texas Republic, TX 113, 114, 125, 141, 155, 184, 185, 203-219; and Texas revolution, TX 62, 66-75, 80-83, 119, *120*
Houston, Sam, Jr., TX 213, *220,* 223
Houston, Temple, GF *144*
Houston, Tex., TX 8, 179-186, *185,* 188, 205, *206-209; Age,* CH 72; *Telegraph and Register,* TX 127, 156, 184, 208
Houston & Texas Central Railroad, train robberies, RR 160
Hovey, John, FN 98; diary, FN *99-100;* painting by, FN *20-21*
"How Santa Claus Came to Simpson's Bar" (Harte), CH 196
Howard, George S., SL 96, 122
Howard, Josephine, land grant to, WO *37*
Howard, General Oliver O., GC 81, 86, SC 157, 159, WO 212; vs. Nez Percés, GC 168-169, 172-183, *174;* quoted, SC 127
Howard, Ensign William Lauriston, AL 115
Howe, Ed, quoted, TM 178-180
Howe, Sam, WO 172
Howells, William Dean, CH 203
Howland, Bob, GF 198
Huamantla, Mex., MW *220,* 221-222
Hubbard, Oliver P., AL 153-156
Hubbel, Captain Ezekial, AL 34
Huddle, William, TX *134-135*
Hudson, Grace Carpenter, paintings by, WO *112, 113*
Hudson, T. S., CH 160; quoted, RR 160
Hudson, W. M., quoted, RR 183
Hudson Bay, CA 21, 62
Hudson's Bay Company, AL 35, 41, CA 21-23, 25, *map* 26-27, 28, 34-37, 39, 42-43, 45, 62, 88, 91, 92, 95, 106, 108, 117, CH 151, 163, LG 36-37, PI 48, 49, 104, 105, 123, 124, 129, 140, SC 16, 20, SW 168, TB 15, 53, 61, WO 30; Mackenzie and, CA 73; merger with North West Company, CA 95, 138; and Oregon dispute, CA 95-98; and Rupert's Land, CA 137-138, 140, 143, 145, 150, 153, 197, 200, 205, 210, 218
Huffman, L. A., quoted, CB 99
Huger, Major Benjamin, MW *map* 204-205, 207-208
Hughes, H. T., quoted, LG 159
Hughes, Thomas (homesteader), FR *2*
Hughs, Bela M., EX 110
Huidekoper, Arthur, RN *6-7*
Hull, Lewis Byram, diary, SL 107
Humason, William Lawrence, RR 155, 157; quoted, RR 155, 157, 162
Humboldt, Alexander von, SC 58
Humboldt Bay, Calif., LG 55, 70, 206
Humboldt County, Calif., LG *12-13,* 91, 112-113, 137; *Times,* quoted, LG 146
Humboldt River, PI 105
Hume, James B., EX *212,* 215-216, 217
Hume, William T., AL 157
Humfreville, Lieutenant J. Lee, quoted, SC 18, 20, 36-37
Hummell, John, AL 139
Humor, cowboy, CB 28-30, 144
Humphreys, Colonel A. E., EM 167-168
Humptulips River, LG 110
Hungate family, IN 184
Hunt, H. L., EM 191
Hunt, Henry, LG 39
Hunt, Memucan, TX *13*
Hunt, Tom, GM 199
Hunt, Wilson Price, RM 64, 65-73, *67*
Hunter, Edward, MN 162
Hunter, Colonel Robert D., RN 74
Hunter, Robert Hancock, TX 9
Hunter, William (Seward's Assistant Secretary), AL 43
Hunter, William D. (Texas cotton grower), TX *228-229*
Hunting, AL *8-9,* 19, 23-24, 44, *46-47,* 52-53, FR 82, IN 101; buffalo *(see* Buffalo hunting); conservation and, AL 40; eagle, IN 101; and horse, IN 55, 61, 67, 72, 73; rituals, IN *118-119,* 124-125
Huntington, Arabella, RR *218*
Huntington, Collis P., EX 220, FN 209, 210, RR 37, 53, 55, 58, 60, *61,* 65, 79, 93, 205; background, RR 58; bribery, RR 78; and Congress, RR 79; fund raising, RR 55, 60, 65, 68; hardware store, RR 56-57
Huntsville, Tex., state prison at, GC 39, 41
Hurdy-gurdy houses. *See* Dance halls
Hurricane Nell (Wheeler), WO *22*
Huston, Felix, TX 205
Hutchings, J. M., FN 131; "The Miners' Ten Commandments," FN *130*
Hutchings' California Magazine, quoted, RN 188
Hutchinson, Billy and Lottie, GF 23
Hutchinson, Hayward M., AL 60-61
Hutchison, W. H., quoted, LG 150
Hydraulic mining, MN *8-9,* 24

I

Ice, RM 109-111, *114-115,* 137, 191; and railroads, RM *230-231. See also* Glaciers
Icy Cape, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 214-215
Ida Stockdale (riverboat), RM 140, 177
Idaho, CA 93, 178, CH 71, LG 105, 110, *146-147, 168-169,* 176, 204-205, MN 25, 29, 79, WO *230-233;* Boise Basin, MN *8-9;* gold strikes in, TM 20; range wars, RN 123-124; state seal, WO *117;* statehood for, TM 151, 153; *Statesman,* CH 69; *Woman,* CH 69; women's suffrage in, TM 154, WO 199, 225. *See also* Coeur d'Alene; Pine trees—western white (Idaho)
Idaho City, Idaho, TM 30, 33
Ide, William B., MW 104, 105
Iditarod, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59
Ikpikpuk River, AL *map* 58-59, 115
Iliff, Elizabeth, CB *60*
Iliff, John Wesley, CB 53, 54-55, *58,* 60, RN 36
Illecillewaet Glacier, CA *14-15, 194-195*
Illinois, Clark and, FR 111-114, *map* 112, *115,* 125, 128, 142
Illustrated California News, FN *79*
Illustrated London News, The, CH 146, *164-165,* EM *72*
Immigrants, AL 176-177, CA *222-233,* FR 15, 23, 24, MN 104-112, 113, 161-169, 174, RR 206, 209, 215, 218, 224; "Scandies," LG 29. *See also* Chinese; Emigrants; Scotch-Irish immigrants
Imperial (riverboat), RM 31-37
Imperialism, EM 128, 132, 136-137, 151-152
Impresarios. *See Empresarios*
Imprisonment practice, MN 144
Improved Order of Red Men, WO 17
Ince, Thomas H., EM 206, 207-208, 215, 222
Independence (riverboat), RM 24, 31
Independence, Mo., FN 53, PI 28, *44-45,* 87, WO 24, 25; beginnings, PI 48; development, PI 64; and Mormons, PI 148-149
Independence, Tex., TX 171, 213
Independence Day. *See* Fourth of July celebrations
Independence Rock, Wyo., PI *94-95,* 104, SC 50
Independencia (hill, Monterrey, Mex.), MW 65, 66-67, *70-71,* 73, 74
Indian agents, IN 163, 169. *See also* United States Department of Interior, Indian Bureau
Indian Bar, Calif., FN 102
Indian dances: buffalo (Mandan), IN *40, 142-149;* ceremonial (Apache), IN *118-119;* Omaha, IN 93; puberty (Apache), GC *70-71;* scalp (Hidatsa), IN *36-37;* Sioux, GC *200-201,* IN 138; women's war (Ute), IN 98. *See also* Ghost dance religion; Sun dances
Indian Depredations in Texas (Wilbarger), TX *164-167*
Indian Gallery (Catlin's), CH *96,* 102, *104-105*
Indian men: adolescence, IN 86, 87-88; and children, IN 85; courtship and marriage, IN 88-89, 91; crafts, IN 99, 101; death, IN 105; divorce,

IN 93; duties, IN 93, 98; homosexuality, IN 129; hunting, IN 101; polygyny, IN 59, 93; and supernatural, IN 132-133; war and raiding, IN 101, 203
Indian raids, CB 149, TM 98, 99, 103, 142, 216; danger from, EX 8, 22, 24, 28, 54, 60, 66, 78, 102, 103, 175, *176-177,* 184-185; on forts, IN 187, SL 57; of homesteads, PI 34, 37, 217, 219 *(see also* Indians—and settlers); Julesberg, IN 187; of wagon trains, PI 10, *12-13,* 89, 96, 178, 180; Waiilatpu, PI 137. *See also* Indian wars
Indian religions, FR 83, IN 123-149; animal spirits, IN 127, 144; arrow-renewal ceremony, IN 125, 127; artifacts, IN *130-131, 141;* buffalo myth, IN 138; clothing, IN *128-129;* creation myth, IN 137-138; death, IN *120-121;* divination, IN 127; human sacrifice, IN 123-124; hunting, IN 118-119; *massaum,* IN 124; medicine men, IN 132 *(see also* Medicine men); o-kee-pa, IN 142, *144-149;* priests, IN 132; puberty rite, IN 88; rattlesnake ritual, IN *126-*127; sickness, IN 132, 140; spirits, IN 127, 144; sun dance, IN 135, 138, 140; supernatural, IN 132, 136-137, 205, 206; war, IN 205, 206
Indian reservations, GC 27, 70, 107, 109, 110, *147,* 212-213, IN 159, 163, 165, RM 222, RN 34, 36, 76-83, SC 16, 89, 96, 116, 120, 134, 136, 137-138, TM 78, 106; annuities, IN 159, 161, 169; Apache, SC 151-183, *162-163;* Cody movies and, EM 204-205; Comanche, GC 118-129; concept, IN 159; Dakota Territory, RN *76-83;* Fourth of July on, EM *38-39;* Indian agents, IN 163, 169; Nez Percé, GC 162, 183; police, SC *139;* Shoshoni, GC 146-154; Sioux, EM *36-37,* 62, 64, 72, GC 192, 196-199, *208-209,* 209-211, 214-215. *See also* Indian Territory; names of Indian reservations
Indian sign language, IN *31,* SC 7, *8-9, 18-19,* 20, 35, 86
Indian Territory, CB 144, 149, 151, 154, CH 67, 118, 186, GC 27, 29, *32-33,* 109, 110, 183, RN 36, 41, WO 206, 209; Cherokee Female Seminary, WO *96-97;* Cherokee Outlet, R *8-9;* encroachments on, GF 142-143, 145, 153, 157; establishment of, GF 142; justice in, GF 142, 143, 145, 149-150, 151, 152-153, 155, 157-158, 161, 163-164, 204-205. *See also* Fort Sill; Indian reservations; Oklahoma
Indian Trade and Intercourse Acts, GC 27
Indian wars, CA 38, 159, EM 19, FR 86-88, 90, 100, RM 144-151, RR 43, 107, 112, SC 16, 35-36, 79, TM 211; Apache, GC 68-81, SC 151-183; Army scouts and, SC *80-81,* 83-107; artifacts and symbols, IN *204-209, 219;* and Cheyenne, RR 217; Cody and Hickok and, SC 203-208, 212, 222-225; Comanche, GC 100-129; Creek, TX 54-57; defeat on northern Plains, SL 220; defeat on southern Plains, SL 179; Dodge's campaign against, RR 43, 107; 1863 uprising, EX 141-142; importance of, IN 101, 203; Indian scouts and, SC *112-113,* 115-138; after Minnesota Massacre, IN 183-223; Modoc, CH *10-11,* GC *186-191,* SL 122; Red Cloud's, IN 195-197, SL 135-143; Sioux, CA 159, 162, 165, 176-181, GC 146-159, *158-159,* 169, 195-233, EM 59-62, IN 170-179, RM 144-151, 200, *222-223,* SL 95, 96, *110-113,* 124, 182-183, 199-200. *See also* Battles; Campaigns; Custer, George Armstrong; Little Bighorn, Battle of the; Indian raids; United States Army; SL index
Indian women: behavior as children, IN 86; childbearing and care, IN 85-86; courtship and marriage, IN 88-89, 91; crafts, IN 57, 59, 99, 106, *112-115;* death, IN 105; divorce, IN 93; duties and position, IN 18-19, 20, 53, 56, 59, 73, 93, 98-99, 100, 106-117; and gambling, GM 29-31, *34, 42-43;* Hidatsa, IN *108-109;* and horse, IN 53, 59, 67; infidelity, IN 93; as medicine man, IN 132; polygyny, IN 59, 93; puberty rite, IN 88; saddle, IN *61;* and supernatural, IN 132, 137; as warriors, IN 98
Indiana, FR 111, 142, 186. *See also* Harrison, William Henry
Indiana Girl, The (California mining town), FN 128
Indianapolis, Ind., GC *50-51*
Indians, AL 19, 40, 57, 60, 67, 70, CB 10-11, 49, 51, 53-54, 92, 142, 144, 149, *152-153,* 163, 220, CH 17, 18, 24, 36, *67,* 106, LG 31, 36, 58, 64, *65,* RM 17, 19, 28, 31, 32, 36, 42, 56, 59, 61, 66, 74, 88, 89, 94, 98, 108, *152-157,* 181-186, 193, 197-198, 200, RR *96-97,* WO 17, 18, 21, 47, 52, 74, 101; agriculture of, FR 80-82; alcohol and, CA 38, 39, 150-152 *(see also* Whiskey traders); in American Revolution, FR 52-60, 77, 91, 93-97; as Army allies, IN *215,* 224; as Army scouts, SC 15, 16, *17, 42-43, 66-67, 112-113,* 115-138, 159, 166, SL 116-117, *118-119,* 150, *154-155, 178, 195,* 209; artifacts, TB 27, 42-43, 144-151; artists and, CH 98-102, 108, 118, 122-124, 130, 134, FR *122-124,* TB 142-143, *144-151 (see also* Catlin, George); Boone and, FR 49, 51, 52-62, PI 27; California, SW 159-160, *168-169,* 173, 177-180, 181, 186; Canadian government and, CA 197, 203-205 *(see also* Cree Indians—and Riel's rebellion); Canadian Mounties and, CA 157, 159, 162-163, 166, 167, 168, 173, 174-182; captives of, WO 62-67, *62-63;* casualties, SL 114; cheating of, SL 32; and Christianity, PI 49, 60, 133-134 *(see also* Missionaries); class structure, IN 60; coastal tribes (British Columbia), CA *74-87, 102-105;* commercialization of, EM *40-43, 68-71, 228-231;* cooperation with, CA 20, 38; culture, SL 33; dances of *(see* Indian dances); defeat of *(see* Indian wars); and Denver, TM 199, 201; and disease, PI 136-137 *(see also* Diseases); diversity, IN 6, 24; Douglas and, CA 106; education for, WO *96-97, 98, 99;* 1840 location, IN 32, *33;* explorers and, AL 95, 102, 109, 111, 114, SW 19, 20, 26-29, 34-44; Five Civilized Tribes, GF 142-143, 157; foreign visitors and, CH 152, 158, 166, *168, 174-179;* forest, FR 72-101, *map* 76; Franciscan friars and, TX 79; and Frémont, RR 28; and French, IN 23 *(see also* French and Indian Wars); vs. frontiersmen, FR *6-13,* 15-20, 23, 32-33, 35, 148; and fur trade, TB *52,* 53, *54,* 55-56, 60, 61, 64, 72, 74, *75,* 77 *(see also* Fur trade); and gambling, GM 7, *16,* 17, *20-*41, *42-47,* 95; and gold rushes, AL 135, FN 168, RM 136, 137, 140; grievances of, PI 20, 219; and horses, IN *44-48,* 49-50, 51, *52-53,* 56, 58-64; houses, FR *80-81;* and imprisonment, SL 167; Intercourse Act, GF 142; and Jefferson, TB 44; lands of, EM *180-181,* FR 66, 83, 98, 100, IN 153-179; and Long expedition, CH 97-98; Mackenzie and, CA 55, 56, 58, 59, 60, 61, 67-72; and Marshall, FN 23, 211; medicine men *(see* Medicine men); military tactics, SL 19, 21, 30, 99, 114, 116, 204, 218; miners and, FN 105-106, 211; missionaries and *(see* Missionaries); Mormons and, PI 163, 178, 180; and mountain men, SC 16-25, TB 56, 60, 61, 64, 68, 69, 72, 74, 77, 97, 100, 101, 106, 111 *(see also* Fur trade); in movies, EM *204-205, 218-219;* and naturalists, TB 127; in Oregon, PI 132-134, 136-137, 140, 143; pictographs by, SC *140-147,* TB 174; Plains *(see* Plains Indians); politicians and, TM 137-140; population, IN 23, FR 86, SL 6, 28; promoters and, TM 71-74, 75; raids by *(see* Indian raids); and railroads, RR 32, 83, *94-95,* 107, 110, *154,* 155, 157, 160, 185; reformers and, IN 188, 200, WO 205-215; religious beliefs of *(see* Indian religions); on reservations *(see* Indian reservations); rights of, FN 28, 211 *(see also* Jackson, Helen Hunt); and rivermen, RM *44-45,* 47, 53, 54-55, 59, 60, 62-63, 70, *72,* 73; and rodeos, EM 101, 102, 108; Theodore Roosevelt and, EM 128, 132-135, 138-139; and Rupert's Land, CA 137, 150-155; and salmon, AL 217, 218; settlers and, AL 175, 178, 179, SL 30-31, 32, 33, 200, SW 119-120, *122,* 122-130, 131, TX 16, 20, 28, 32, 33, 36 *(see also* Indian raids); as sheepmen, RN 116; sign language of *(see* Indian sign language); socializing with, CA 32, 33, 36-38; and steamboats, RM 123-124, 127, 130-136, 175; strategic advantages of, SL 91, 99, 116; strategic disadvantages

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

of, SL 32-33, 99; and Sutter, FN 23, 26-27, 211; tolls (for crossing Indian land), CB 10-11, 151-154; and torture, FR 86-88, 96, SL *37*, 140, 142; and towns, RM 169-171, TM 22, 36, 61; trade with, CA 21, 22-23, 28, 36-38, 57, 95, PI 92, 93, 107, TB *74, 77 (see also* Fur trade; Whiskey traders); and travelers, FN 58; treaties with, FR 83, 85, 96-97, 98, 100, 128, 174, 179, 200, IN 155, 157, 159, 163, 165, 188, 190, 196, 197, SL 32 *(see also* Greenville, Ohio, Treaty of; Medicine Lodge, Kans.; Peace Council of 1840); U.S. Army vs. *(see* Indian wars; United States Army; SL index); U.S. policy toward, IN 155, 157, 159, 187-188, 190-191, 197, 199, 200, 210, TB 24, SL 32, 135, 179, 220 *(see also* Dawes Act; Indian reservations); wars with *(see* Indian wars); in Wild West shows, EM *44-45, 60-61, 66-67, 72, 73, 74-75, 80;* in winter, SL 36; women, CA 38, 41-42, TB 27, 69; and "woodhawks," RM 176-177, 180, *181;* writers on, CH 29, 30-32, 180, 187-190. *See also* Plains Indians; Southern nations; names of individual Indian tribes; GC index; IN index
Industrial Workers of the World (I.W.W.), LG 211-212
Infantry, SL *6-7, 10-11,* 59, *70-71,* 92-93, 135-143, 158; campaign equipment, SL 99; flag, SL 166; marching formation, SL 95, 102. *See also* United States Army
Ingalls, John J., TM 53-57, 76, 147
Ingalls, Kans., TM 147, 150
Ingersoll, Ernest, CH *26-27,* EM 22
Ingerton, Harry, CB 81
Ingles, Mary, FR 17, 20-21, 23; routes, FR *map* 16
Ingraham, Prentiss, CB 220
Interest payments, CB 56
Invaders, The (movie), EM 218, *219*
Investigator (ship), CA *66-67*
Investors, CB 49, 56-57, 62; cattle, CB 62, 64-65, 67. *See also* Financing; Promoters
Inyo, Calif., *Independent,* CH 68
Ioassef, Archimandrite, AL 28-30
Ione (steamboat), RM *100*
Iowa Indians, GC 152; 1840 location, IN 32, *33*
Irish: gamblers, GM *89;* miners, MN 109, 161-162, 163-169; railroad workers, RR 83
Iron City Rangers (Pittsburgh), FN 58
Iron Hawk (Sioux), In 31, 218-219
Iron Horse, The (movie), EM 207, 223-224, 225
Iroquois Indians, FR *74,* 77, *78-79,* 86, 137; agriculture of, FR 80-82; and British, FR 93-96 *(see also* Great Britain—and Indians); houses, FR *80-81;* land ownership, FR 83; location of, FR *map* 76, 80; number of, FR 86; religious beliefs, FR 83; and torture, FR 88; treaties with, FR 97; tribes of, FR 80; wampum, FR *84-85*
Irrigation, TM 60, 147, 150; in California, RN *188-195,* 212-214, 218
Irvine, A. G., CA 202, 203
Irvine, William, GF 201, 206, 214, 223
Irving, Washington, CH *7, 181, 184,* 185-187, 190; quoted, AL 24, CA 19-20, CB 19, FR 172, RM 76
Irwin, C. B. (Charlie), EM *98,* 106, 110, 111
Irwin, James, GC 137-138
Isaacs, Ike, advertisement for keno game, GM *153*
Isa-tai (Comanche medicine man), GC 114-116
Isbell, Thomas, EM 142
Isham, James, sketches by, TB *56-57*
Islandman (Kiowa chief), GC 15-18, 26, 41
Isleta pueblo (N. Mex.), SW 119
Iturbide, General Agustín de (Emperor of Mexico), FR 172, SW 98-99, *106-107,* 142, 177, TX *22,* 29
Ivers, "Poker Alice," GM 101, RR 149; quoted, GM 123, 127, 130
Ives, Lieutenant Joseph Christmas, SC 61, 71
Iwonski, Carl G. von, TX *176-177*

J

J Lazy J Ranch, CB 121, 128
J. M. White (riverboat), GM *50, 75*
Jackass Line, EX 20, 31
Jackman, Bill, CB 151
Jackson, Andrew, FR 17, 188-233, *188-194, 196-199, 206, 208, 220,* PI 25, TX 16, 86; and Ah-jon-jon, IN 201; and Creek Indian War, TX *54-57;* and Houston, TX 51, 53, 58-61, 62, 66-68; policy of, IN 25; quoted, FR 195, 196, 201, 203, 204, 206-208, 209, 211, 214, 216, 221, 222, 225; removal of Indians of South, IN 164; and Texas annexation, TX *196-199,* 204, 218
Jackson, Annie, EM 167-168
Jackson, Charles, GF 139
Jackson, David, TB 96
Jackson, George, MN 19, 20, 22, 29; quoted, MN 19, 32
Jackson, Helen Hunt, CH *180; A Century of Dishonor,* CH 180, WO 208; *Ramona,* CH 180, RR 160, SW 232, TM 17, WO 208; quoted, RR 160, 162-163, 164-165, WO 208
Jackson, James (Georgia Senator), FR *173,* 174
Jackson, James A. (Omaha storekeeper), RM 170
Jackson, John Q., EX *202*
Jackson, Rachel Donelson Robards, FR 195, 201-203, *202*
Jackson, Dr. Sheldon, AL 65-70, *66,* 137; quoted, AL 65
Jackson, Lieutenant Thomas J. (Stonewall), MW 211, *214*
Jackson, William Henry, CH 114, 116, *209, 213,* EX 86, *87,* TB 191-192, *196,* 197; paintings by, EX *86-87,* PI *94-95;* photographs by, CH *6-7, 26-27, 214, 218-219,* TB *220-221, 226-227;* quoted, CH 208, EX 86, RR 101, TB 192
Jacksonville, Calif., FN 94
Jacob Strader (riverboat), RM 38
Jacobs, Captain (Delaware chief), FR 75-77
Jacobs, William, RN 136, 137
Jacobsen, J. Adrian, AL 114
Jagou, Celestin, RN 40
Jails, GF *112, 113,* TM *138-139;* roster, GF *110-111*
Jalapa, Mex., MW 141, 142, 143, *map* 144, 145, 149, 171, 172-174, 177
James, Frank and Jesse, CB 217-219, EM 34, GF 34, 39, 46, *52, 54,* 56, *57,* 62, 68, *70-71,* 72, 80, *81, 82, 87, 88-89,* 142, 155; bank robberies by, GF 55, 61-63, 75, 78, 80; bounty poster for, GF *2,* 4; crimes by, GF 56; end of career, GF 86-87; as guerrillas, GF 56, 58-59, 62; and Kansas City Fair, GF 63; marriage and family, GF 72, 82, 86; sympathy for, GF 59, 61, 62, 63, 72; and train robberies, GF 56, 63, 66-67, 72, 82
James, George, FN 106
James, Henry, quoted, CH 196
James, Jesse. *See* James, Frank and Jesse
James, L. L., quoted, EM 169
James, William, quoted, EM 137
James H. Trover (riverboat), RM 111
James River, RM 169
Jameson, Green, TX 92, *94-95,* 97, 107; quoted, TX 79, 84
Jamestown, Va., LG 22
Jamestown (ship), AL 64
Janin, Henry, TB 205, 206
Janos, Mex., GC 65-66, 67, 82
Jarvis, William Drummer, CA 160, 167-168
Jay, David, EX *117*
Jayhawkers, CB 156
Jayne, William (Governor of Dakota Territory), TM 142
Jaynes, Judge, TX *164*
Jeems Pipes of Pipesville (Stephen C. Massett), FN 137
Jefferson, Thomas, FR 97, 113, 167, 171, 179, GC *136,* MW 105, RM 60, 63, TB 7, *14,* 15; and exploration of West, TB 15-17, 18, 19; Indian policy of, TB 24; instructions for Corps of Discovery, TB 37, 38, 40, 42, 44; and Lewis, TB 18, 33; meetings with Indians, TB 44; quoted, FR 121, IN 157. *See also* Lewis and Clark expedition; Louisiana Purchase
Jefferson River, RM *39,* 64
Jeffords, Thomas, GC 78-81, 93
Jeffries, James J. (Jim), GM *226-227,* 228-230
Jehu. *See* Reinsmen
Jenkins, John, TX 32-33; quoted, TX 168
Jenkins, Mrs. Theresa, TM 153
Jennison, C. R., CH 74
Jenny Leatherlungs (play), WO 139
Jenny Lind Theaters, FN 182, 185
Jerky, IN 100
Jesson, Ed, AL 135-136; quoted, AL 135, 136
Jesuit order, SW 49, 64, 65-67, 78
"Jesus road" religion, GC 122, 126
Jewell, Silent Ben, RM 93
Jewitt, Joseph, map by, SC *73*
Jewitt, William S., FN 24
John (Iroquois chief), FR *78*
John J. Roe (riverboat), RM 137-140
Johnson, Andrew, AL 41, 42, 56, *57,* GC *136, 138;* and Custer, SL 181
Johnson, Charles (San Diego innkeepeer), SW 185
Johnson, Charles S. (U.S. District Judge), AL 142, 145, 156
Johnson, J. Neely, FN 199
Johnson, James, RM 100-101

Johnson, Joe Ellis, CH 61
Johnson, John (Alaskan dog-sled owner), AL *151*
Johnson, John (Liver-Eating), RM 180, *181*
Johnson, John Arthur (prize fighter), GM *226-227*, 228-230; quoted, GM 229
Johnson, Turkey Creek Jack, GF 39
Johnson, Colonel William T., EM 107
Johnson County War (Wyo.), GF 197, 206, 208-210, 212, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218-219, 222-223; battle diagram, GF *218;* newspaper account, GF *222*
Johnston, Major General Albert Sidney, TX 205; quoted, TX 26
Johnston, Major General Joseph E., MW *map* 204-205, 211, 214
Joiner, Columbus Marion (Dad), EM 189-191, 227; quoted, EM 191
Jolliet, Louis, RM 19, 24, 54, 58
Jolly, John (Cherokee chief), TX *52*
Jones, Anson, TX 73, *217*, 219; quoted, TX 196
Jones, Buck (Charles Gebhart), EM 88, 220
Jones, "Canada Bill," GM *69*, 70
Jones, Charles J., CB 63
Jones, "Dirty Face" Ed, GM 168
Jones, John S., EX 99, 100
Jones, Mrs. John T., MN *128-129*
Jones, Levi, family, MN *129*
Jones, Oliver, TX 34
Jones, Orlando, quoted, CH 72
Jones, S. G., CH 24
Jones, Commodore Thomas ap Catesby, SW 188; report on gold find, FN 33, 36
Jones, W. C., GF *108-109*
Jonesboro, Tenn., FR *map* 16, 157, 158, *192-193*
Jordan, David Starr, quoted, AL 175
Josefa (dance-hall girl), FN 144, 146
Joseph (Nez Percé chief), GC 6, 162-185, *164, 182,* IN *193*
Joseph, Mother (hospital builder), WO *100*
Josephine (riverboat), RM 148-151, *216-217, 218*
Journalists, WO 129, *219, 220*
Juárez, Benito, FN 224
Judah, Anna, RR 30, 33, 34, 41, *118*
Judah, Sophia, FN *150*
Judah, Theodore Dehone, RR 24, *25*, 33-37; map of Central Pacific by, RR *34-35;* miscalculation of revenues, RR 37; notebook, RR *31;* report, RR 24; route across the Sierra, RR 36-37; and Daniel Strong, RR 26, 34, 36; survey, RR 21
Judd, Orange, quoted, GM 141
Judges, GF 137, 139-142, 145, 149-150, 152, 153, 155, 156, 157, 161, 163-164; characteristics, GF 140, 141, 142; district, GF 141; local, GF 141, 143
Judith River, RM 181
Judson, Edward Z. C. *See* Buntline, Ned
Judson, Phoebe: "A Pioneer's Search for an Ideal Home," PI 37; quoted, PI 37, 98, 104, WO 31
Juh (Apache chief), GC 67
Jules, Madame Simone, GM 95, 99
Julesberg, Colo., TM 129, 131, 137; raid, IN 187
Julian, George Washington, WO 216
Julien, Henri, CA *160;* quoted, CA 162
Julius Pringle (ship), LG 55, 57
Jumping Bear (Sioux Indian), WO 65, 66
Jumping Bull (Sitting Bull's adopted brother), GC 203
Juneau, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 67, 177, 190, *204-205*, 224; fire wagon, AL *12-13;* founding of, AL 77, 78; Indian women, WO *40-41;* Presbyterian church, AL *68-69*
Juneau, Joseph, AL *77*, 78-79
Juniper trees, LG 33
Jurich, Lazar, "Underground in America," MN 109
Juvenal, Father (Russian Orthodox priest), quoted, AL 28

K

Kaitsenko (Kiowa soldier society), IN 104, 194; chant, IN 195
Kalloch, Isaac Smith, TM 70-76, *75*
Kanakas (Hawaiians), LG 37
Kanawha River, FR *map* 16, 20, 21, 90, 91
Kane, Paul: paintings by, CA *30-31, 130-131, 138-139, 141,* PI *53;* quoted, CA 136, 139
Kangaroo courts, CB 122
Kansa Indians, CH 102, *104*, PI 92; 1840 location, IN *33*
Kansas, CH 69, PI 193, 198, WO *26-27;* border incidents, CB 156; cattle industry, EM 19; church services, PI 209; early settlement, PI 191; European emigrants, PI *192, 193,* 195; exclusion of Texas cattle, CB 161; growth, PI 219; literacy rates, WO 92; oil rushes, EM 166; political wars in, TM 127, 147-150; quarantine law, CB 192; quilt designs, WO *76;* ranches, RN 36, *42-47; Redwing Carrier Pigeon,* CH 63; schools, PI 209; settlement of, TM 53, 54; sheep dip, CB 172; and slavery, PI 201, TM 36, 60, 71; statehood for, TM 142, 150; subdivision, PI 199; temperance movement in, WO *200-201*, 202-205, *204-205;* weather, PI 191, 212-213, 216; *Workman,* WO *126-127. See also* Cattle drives; Dodge City, Kans.; Ellsworth, Kans.; Leavenworth, Kans.
Kansas City, Mo., CH 118-122, TM 17, 19, 32; *Journal,* GM 137, 138; *Journal of Commerce,* MN 21; *News,* CH 79; *Times,* CH *76-77;* train stations, RR *182-183*
Kansas-Nebraska Act, PI 34, 193, 201
Kansas Pacific Railroad, CB 155, 193, EM 57, SC 202, 203; advertisement for, RR *134*, 135; and Jay Gould, RR 214; land promotion, RR 210; road graders attacked, RR *94-95*
Kansas River, RM 70, 101, SW *36-37*
Kansas Weekly Herald (Leavenworth), TM 27, 32, 57
Kanuti River, AL *map* 58-59, 111
Karatofsky, Jake, CB 197
Karluk Bay, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 218
Karnes, Colonel Henry Wax, TX 124, 178
Kasaan Bay, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 218
Kaskaskia, Ill., FR *map* 16, *map* 112, 113-114, *115*, 116-119, 125
Katalla, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 221-222
Kate Sweeney (riverboat), RM 17, 108
Kaw River, RM 130
Kayaks, AL *23*, 24, 28, 30
Keane, Major General John, FR 216, 222, 225
Kearny, Captain Phil, MW 17, 192-193
Kearny, General Stephen Watts, MW 99, *104, 106-107*, 108-111, 115-119, 120, SC 50-51, 58, SL 28, 32, SW 147, *206-207*, 211, 214, TB 171-172; pistol of, MW *188;* quoted, MW 96, 108, 109-110, SC 51; route of, SC *map* 59; supplies of, MW *110*
Keelboats, RM 20, 23-24, *44-45*, 50, 53, 62-63, *64-65, 71*, 76, 124; race, RM 64, 65-73
Keen, Jule, EM *65*
Keetley, Jack, EX 102, 103, 105, *117*
Kelawatset Indians, TB 100
Keller, J. P., LG 54
Keller, Mrs. J. P., LG 58
Kelley (King Ranch hand), quoted, RN 40
Kelley, Hall Jackson, PI 40, *41*, 43, 46, 48, 162; quoted, PI 24, 43, 46
Kelley, James (Dog), GF 119-120, 122, 125, GM 170-171, TM 107, *134;* quoted, GM 171
Kelley, Oliver Hudson, RR 223
Kellogg, Mark, CH 81, RM 214, 224-225; with Custer, SL 202; quoted, SL 188
Kellogg, Noah, MN 35-37
Kelly, Fanny Wiggins, WO 18, 64-66; book by, WO *66-67;* quoted, WO 64, 65, 66
Kelly, Jay, EX 103
Kelly, Joseph (Bunco), LG 185
Kelly, Luther S. (Yellowstone), RM 148, *150*, SC 85, *104*, 107; quoted, SC 105
Kelly, Mary, WO 64, 65
Kelly, N. Mex., GM *170-171*, TM *10-11, 44-45*
Kelly, William: *An Excursion to California,* PI 98; quoted, SC 32
Kelsey, Nancy and Benjamin, PI 68-69
Kemble, Edward, FN 29, 32
Kenai Peninsula, Alaska, AL 8, *map* 58-59
Kendall, George Wilkins, SW 147; quoted, WO 165
Kendrick, Eula, CB *60*
Kendrick, John B., CB *58*
Kenedy, Mifflin, RN *18*, 22, 27, 30, 34, 36
Kennedy, H. J., GM 208-209
Kennicott, Robert, AL *96*-98
Keno (game), GM *153, 154-155*
Kenton, Simon, FR *47*, 48, 113, 114
Kentucky, FR *38-39, map* 64, 147, 149, 186; *Gazette,* FR *156;* Great Revival in, FR 148-152, *150-151;* land squabbles, FR 66; and Northwest, FR 111, 113, 117, 125, 128, 140-141; whiskey, FR *153-156;* Wilkinson and, FR 165-167, 171. *See also* Boone, Daniel
Kentucky Derby, GM 210-211
Kentucky River, FR *map* 16, 45, 49, 52; valley, FR 147
Keogh, Captain Myles W., RM 215, SL 218; horse of, SL

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

219, 223; quoted, SC 88
Kepplinger, P. J., GM 131-132, 133; holdout, GM 124, *126-127*
Kern, Edward, FN 218; quoted, MW 103-104, 105
Kern, R. H., sketches by, SC *62, 63*
Kern County, Calif., RN *188-195*
Kessel, Adam, Jr., EM 207
Ketchikan, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 223
Ketchum, Frank, AL 98
Key, Francis Scott, TX 61
Key logs, LG 23, 38, 110
Key West (riverboat), RM 145-148, 173
Keyes, William, RN 125
Kickapoo Indians, FR *map* 76, 97, 128
Kicking Bear (Sioux chief), GC 216, *217,* SC 137-138, *144-145*
Kicking Bird (Kiowa chief), GC 30, 34, 36, 37, 39-41, *40*
Kidder, Lieutenant Lyman, SC *88*-89
Kientpoost, Captain Jack (Modoc chief), GC *186-191*
Kill-the-bone (Indian game), GM *31*
Kilpatrick, Ben, GF *93*
Kimball, Charlie, MN 224
Kimbell, George, TX 100-101
Kincaid, Charlie, EX 23
Kincheloe, William, TX 28
Kineños, Los (the King People), RN 27, 30, 37
Kinetoscopes, EM 203
King, Alice, RN 40-41
King, Billy, GM 180, 182, 185
King, Charles, SL 122, 173, 182
King, Clarence, TB 182, 189, 196, 197, 200, *201,* 202, 204-206; *Systematic Geology,* TB *206;* and George Wheeler, TB 212, 214
King, Ella, RN 30
King, Henrietta Chamberlain (wife of Richard King), RN 22, *23,* 27-30, 35, *38-39,* 41; quoted, RN 30
King, Henrietta (Nettie, daughter of Richard King), RN 30
King, R., and Company, RN 27, 30, 34. *See also* King Ranch (Tex.)
King, Richard, MW 60, RN *18-20,* 22-41, 55, TX 162; brand designed by, RN *2;* possessions of, RN *32-33, 41;* quoted, RN 31, 37, 40, 41. *See also* King Ranch (Tex.)
King, Richard, II, RN 30, 41
King, Robert E. Lee, RN 35, 40
King, the Reverend S. H., AL *68-69*
King, the Reverend Thomas Starr, CH 192
King of William, James, CH *74,* 76-77, FN *196,* 198-199
King Ranch (Tex.), CB 47, 65, RN 22-41; house, RN *24-25,* 30, 35; Running W branding mark, RN *2. See also* King, Richard
Kings Canyon Toll Road (Nev.), MN *34-35*
King's Mountain, S.C., Battle of, FR *map* 16, 34-35, *36-37,* 157
King River Lumber Company, LG *202-203*
Kingman, Kans., *Mercury,* CH *50-51*
Kingsbury, Captain E. M., GM 39-41
Kingsbury, James, FR *146*
Kingston, N. Mex., TM *18-19*
Kinkead, John, quoted, AL 60
Kinney, Henry, TX *8*
Kinnikinnick (tobacco mixture), IN 26
Kino, Father Eusebio Francisco, SW *36-37,* 64; quoted, SW 78
Kinsley, Kans., *B-B-Blizzard,* CH 62
Kiowa Indians, CB 51, 144, CH 31, *106-107,* EX 22, GC *14,* 15-41, *42-43,* 130, 152, *218,* GM 26, IN 24, SC 33, 89, 203; ambush of Sherman, SL 162, 167; awl game, IN *7;* calendar, IN 50; vs. Cheyenne, IN 25, 30; and Comanches, GC 107, 109, 110, 114, 118-119, 124, IN 55; cradleboard, IN *86;* encampment, IN *16-17;* 1840 location, IN *33;* food taboo, IN 32; history, IN 25; and horses, IN 18, 32, 35, 53; Kaitsenko (soldier society), IN 104, 194, 195; and Laramie conference, IN 163; medicine, IN 139; Miles's campaign against, SL 109; at peace council of 1840, IN 15, 18-20, 22, 30, 31-32, 35; surrender, IN 194; territory, SL 159; tipi, IN 18-19; women, IN 18-19. *See also* Society of the Ten Bravest (Kiowa)
Kit Carson, Prince of the Gold Hunters (Averill), SC 28
"Kit Carson's Ride" (Miller), CH 202
Klamath County, Ore., LG *162-163*
Klamath Indians, GC 188, LG 36, *166-167,* SC 29, *30*
Klamath Lake (Ore.), LG 36
Klamath River, LG *16-17,* 102, 105
Klamathon, Ore., LG 102
Klawock, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 217
Kleberg, Robert J., RN *38-39,* 40
Klikitat Indians, LG *65*
Klondike River, AL 15, 22, *map* 58-59. *See also* Gold rushes—Klondike
Knickerbocker Five (volunteer fire company), FN 189, 192
Knickerbocker Magazine, CH 187
Knight, Amelia, PI 85; quoted, PI 85-86
Knight, Dr. John, FR *72-73*
Knives, GM *142-143. See also* Weapons
Knox, Henry, FR 134, 139, 140, 165, 179
Kobuk River, AL *map* 58-59, 111, 114-115, 143-144
Koch, Peter, RM 176-180
Kodiak (St. Paul), Alaska, AL *26-27, map* 58-59
Kodiak Island, Alaska, AL 26-30, *26-27,* 34, 35, 39, *map* 58-59, 61, 217
Kohrs, Augusta Kruse, CB *60,* 67, RN 63-66
Kohrs, Conrad, CB *59,* 60, 65, 67, 119, RN 60-68, 70, *72, 73,* 75; quoted, RN 66
Kolan, Fred, GM 180
Kotzebue Sound, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 114, 143-144; Eskimos from, AL *44-45*
Kountz, William J., RM 171-172, 174, 175, 176
Kountze, Luther, TM 202, 209, 214
Koyukuk River, AL *map* 58-59, 111, 115, 179
Krause, Arthur and Aural, AL 114
Ku Klux Klan, and rodeos, EM *106-107*
Kurtz, Randolph Friedrich, sketches by, CH *174-179,* RM *72*
Kuskokwim River, AL 20, *map* 58-59, 95, 116
Kuskov, Ivan, AL 39
Kuykendall, J. H., TX 115
Kuykendall brothers, TX 26, 28, 33
Kwakiutl Indians, CA 75, *76-83,* LG 36
Kyle, William, quoted, LG 117

L

L. P. Foster (ship), LG, 55, 57
L S Ranch, CB 121, 128-129, 135
L U Bar Ranch, CB 121, 123, 128
La Angostura, Mex., MW *map* 80, 81, *map* 180
La Bahía, Tex., SW 93, 96, *97*
La Barge, Harkness & Company, RM 136
La Barge, John, RM 136
La Barge, Captain Joseph Marie, RM 123-136, *124, 132*
La Clede, Pierre, RM *56-57*
La Flesche, Joseph (Omaha chief), WO 206
La Flesche, Susette, WO 206-209, *207,* 212
La Mesilla, N. Mex., SW *116-117*
La Mont, Blanche, WO *82-83*
La Pérouse, Comte de, SW 161
La Piedad, Mex., MW *map* 204-205, 210
La Pierce, A., MN 172
La Rose, Mabel, MN 199
La Salle, Sieur de, RM 58, SW 55, 61
la Torre, Captain Joaquín de, MW 105
La Vérendrye, Sieur de, RM 59-60
Labor unrest, CB 128, LG 195, 211-212, *225,* MN 112-115, *116-117, 118, 119*
Laborers, railroad construction: bunkhouses, RR *84-85;* Chinese, RR 83, *86-87,* 94-95, 98, 101, 105, 113; ethnic variety, RR 83, 92; German, RR 83; Irish, RR 83, 94, 113; job types, RR 92; management, RR 92; social life, RR 100-101; supply, RR 91-92; wages *(see* Pay—of railroaders)
Lacombe, Father Albert, CA *153*
Lacrosse (Indian), GM *18-19,* 27, 43, IN *94-97*
Ladd, Jack, GF 72
Ladies Protection and Relief Society, WO 105
Lady's Life in the Rocky Mountains, A (Bird), CH 161-166
Lady's Ranch Life in Montana, A (Randall), CH 161
Laemmle, "Uncle Carl," quoted, EM 203, 223
Laffite, Jean, FR 211, 214, 221, 225, SW 109
Laird, David, CA 174; quoted, CA 175-176
LaJeunesse, Basil, SC 29
Lake, Delos, quoted, WO 155
Lake Athabasca, Canada, CA *map* 26-27, 28, 56, 59, 92. *See also* Athabasca River region
Lake Bennett (Klondike), MN *map* 203, 210, 213-214, 215
Lake Bigler. *See* Lake Tahoe
Lake Chalco, MW 178, 179, *182-183*
Lake Clair, CA *map* 52-53
Lake Coeur d'Alene, LG 105
Lake Erie, FR *map* 16, *map* 76, 80, 82, 97, 102; Battle of, FR 210
Lake Huron, FR *map* 16, *map* 76, 82, 87, 102; North Channel, CA 29

Lake Lindeman, AL *map* 58-59, 101
Lake Ontario, FR *map* 16, *map* 76, 80
Lake Superior, CA *map* 26-27, 29, 56, 92, 207
Lake Tahoe (Lake Bigler), CH 197-198, 203, EX 40-41; Toll Road, EX *46-47*
Lake Texcoco, MW 178, 203
Lake Walker, AL *map* 58-59, 115
Lake Washington, LG 64
Lake Winnipeg, CA 36, 38, RM 58
Lake Xochimilco, MW 179
Lalande, Baptiste, SW 138, 141
Lallemand, General Charles, TX 20
Lamar, Mirabeau Buonaparte, TX *125,* 169, 185, 207; and San Jacinto, TX 133, 136; and Texas Republic, TX 203, 210, 213-215
Lambert, Ed, SC 105
Land: acquisition from Indians, IN 153-154, 155-157, 159, 163-165, 168; boundary clarification, IN *159;* grabbing, CB 50, 57, 61, 64; grants *(see* Land grants); Indians and, FR 83, 98, 100, IN 153-154 *(see also* Indians—treaties with); lookers, LG 53; as property, IN 153, 157; public, CB 57, 61; speculators *(see* Speculators—land). *See also* Surveyors
Land grants, RN 127, RR 17-18, 28, 41, 68, 70-71, 78, 81, 112, 113, 221, 222, WO *37, 38-39;* California system, RN 200-202, 208-211, 212, 214; disputes, RR 202, 203, 205, 208; establishment of, RR 28; in Kansas, RR 200; in Nebraska, RR *70-71;* in Oregon, WO 40, 219; and Pacific Railroad Acts, RR 41, 55, 68; promotion of land, RR 200, 205, *206-207,* 209-211, 213; proposal of Asa Whitney, RR 20; settlement, RR 205, 206. *See also* Homestead Act
Land-lieu clause, LG 216
Land of Little Rain, The (Austin), WO 111
Lander, Frederick W., CH 108, GC 143; quoted, GC 146
Landero, Brigadier General José Juan, MW 141
Lane, Charles D., AL 157, 159
Lane, Jim, TM 36
Lane, Walter, quoted, TX 137
Lang, Gregor, RN 161, 170
Lang, Lincoln, quoted, RN 161, 170
Langford, N. P., CH 111-116
Langille, Will, quoted, MN 188, 224
Langrishe, Jack, TM 161, 178
Langtry, Lily, WO *116*
Language, of tribes at peace council of 1840, IN 32. *See also* Indian sign language
Lankford, Marion, MN 32
Laplanders, AL 67-70, *71*
Lapwai reservation, GC 166-168, 183
Laramie, Wyo., CH 64, GM 140, TM 22; *Boomerang,* CH 78; entertainers in, TM *167;* politicians and, TM 131, 137, 143, 146; *Sentinel,* CH 72; Treaty of, GC 196-199, *204-205,* IN 163, 165; women in, TM 154, *157; Wyoming Morning News,* CH 72
Laramie County, Wyo., TM 131, 147
Larch trees, western, LG 33
Laredo, Tex., TX 84, 90, 143
Lariat, CB 26, 53, 105, *106,* 115, *124-125*
Larimer, Sarah, WO 64-65
Larimer, William, TM 201-202, 203, 212
Larkin, Madison F., EX *2,* 4
Larkin, Thomas O., LG 39, MW 99, 100, 102, 103, 105; quoted, FN 36, MW 103
Larson, John, SL 107
Las Vegas, Nev., GM *148-149*
Las Vegas, N. Mex., GM 204
Lasky, Jesse, EM 222
Lasley, Mrs. Clinton, WO *128,* 135
Last Assembly Ball, The (Foote), WO 104
Last Chance (riverboat), RM *10-11*
Last Chance Gulch, Mont., RM 136, 169
Last Race, The (painting), GM *206-207*
Lasuén, Father Fermín Francisco de, SW 149, *166-167*
Lathrop, Mary, TM *156*
Latrobe, Charles Joseph, quoted, PI 48
Latta, Samuel N., RM 131
Laundresses, WO *130-131;* Army, SL 75, 78, WO *70,* 71-72
Law enforcement, CB 61-62, 186, 190-193, 202, 213; at end of 19th Century, GF 225; judicial system, GF 137, 139-143, 145, 149-150, 151, 152-153, 155, 157, 161, 163-164; police system, GF 101-103, 106-107, 109-113, 115, 118-120, 122, 124-125, 142, 145, 150, 152-153, 158, 160-161; unofficial, GF *36-37,* 101, 112, 139, 140, 170, 173, 194. *See also* Lawmen; Laws; Vigilantes
Lawlessness, CB *28. See also* Crime
Lawmen, GF 101-103, 106-107, 109-113, 115, 118-120, 122, 124-125, 158, 160-161, 181, 223; badges, GF *100,* 101, 160; characteristics, GF 95, 102, 106; family, TM *2;* federal marshals, GF 103, 106, 201; graft, GF 106, 150, 152; in Indian Territory, GF 142, 145, 150, 152-153; pay, GF 201; rangers, GF 103; regulations, GF *152;* sheriffs, GF *cover,* 103, 106; town marshals, GF 103, 106-107
Lawrence, Joab, RM 171
Lawrence, Kans., TM 40, 70, 74, 75, WO *200-201;* raid on, GF 56, *58-59*
Laws: beginnings in Oregon, PI 130, 132; city ordinances, CB 182-183, *186,* 199, 202, 220; at diggings, FN 83, 89, *91,* 95; enforcement of *(see* Law enforcement); land, PI 34, 132, 194, 199; and Mexican land grants, FN 215; and non-U.S. citizens, FN 28, 105-106, 142, 211; and Plains settlement, PI 34, 194, 199; in San Francisco, FN 193, 196-199; variations in, IN 104. *See also* Crime; Criminals; Lawyers; United States Congress
Lawton, Okla., GC 124
Lawyer (Nez Percé chief), GC 166, *168*
Lawyers, FN 104, FR *159,* GF 141, 143, 144, TM 22, 33, *80;* and Judge Parker, GF 161, 163; women, TM *156,* WO 18, 129, 153-155, *154*
Laxalt, Dominique, quoted, RN 105
Lazair, Jules, RN 124-125
Lead, Dak. Terr., MN 115, 118
Lead steers, CB *148-149*
Leadville, Colo., GM 173-176, MN 22, 26, 41-42, 94, *106-107, 118,* 121, *134-135,* 144, 147, 162, 180, TM 217, 221, 222, WO 104; battle for railroad line, RR 111; entertainers in, TM 184-186; *Evening Chronicle,* MN 135, 153; execution in, GF *146-147; Herald,* TM 184, 186; Ice Palace, MN 172-174, *176-177;* Matchless mine, MN 174, 175, 178; rich and, MN 169-175, 178; saloon tokens, GM *184;* slot machines, GM *186-187*
Lean Wolf (Hidatsa chief), SC *18-19*
Lease, Mary, TM *157*
Leather Cape (Comanche chief), SW 130
Leathers, Captain Thomas P., GM 64-*65*
Leavenworth, Henry, TB 61
Leavenworth, Colonel Jesse, GC 26
Leavenworth, Kans., EX 53, 65, 68, 92, 99, RM *158-159,* TM 22, 23, 27, 57, 71, 167; *Conservative,* CH 74, TM 23, 27; *Daily Times,* TM 167; *Herald,* CH 74; *Kansas Weekly Herald,* TM 27, 32, 57; *Western Life,* CH *2*
Leavenworth & Pike's Peak Express Company, EX 99-100
Leavey, John, CH *34*
Lebarge, Michael, AL 98
Lecturers, TM 39, 163, 181-186, *185*
Led-Horse Claim, The (Foote), WO 104
LeDoux, Chris, EM 119-120
Ledyard, John, TB 15
Lee, Abe, MN 42
Lee, Jason, PI 40, *41,* 48-49, 52, 69, 124, 126-127, 129
Lee, General Robert E., MW 17, *143,* 222, SL 28; at Appomattox, SL 161, 181; and Cerro Gordo, MW 142-143, 144; and Mexico City, MW 210, 216; and outskirts of Mexico City, MW 179, 181-184; quoted, MW 178, RN 30; and Veracruz, MW 136, 137, 140
Lee, Lieutenant Sidney, quoted, MW 140
Leeper, D. R., quoted, FN 98
Lees, Isaiah, FN *164*
Leese, Jacob, PI 31, SW 186-187; family, PI *31*
Leese, Rosana, SW *193*
Left Hand (Arapaho chief), CH 29
Leighton, Al, RM 29
Leighton, Caroline, quoted, MN 153
Lemmon, Ed, CB 33
Leo XIII, Pope, EM *73*
Leola, Dak. Terr., TM 36
León, General Antonio, MW 207, 208
Leonard, Zenas, TB 72, 74, 77, 91, 111; on California, TB 111
Lepine, Ambroise, CA 143, 148, 149
Leppies (calves), CB 132
Leroux, Antoine, SC 47-48, 56-72, 77; quoted, SC 71; voucher, SC *60*
Leslie, Buckskin Frank (Tombstone gunfighter), GF *178*
Leslie, Frank (editor), CH 40; rail junket, RR 129, 140-142, 157, 162. *See also Frank Leslie's*

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

Illustrated Journal
Lethbridge, Alberta, CA 151, 173
Leutze, Eduard, painting by, AL *42*
Leutze, Emanuel, painting by, PI *38-39*
Lewis, Captain (whaler), quoted, AL 214
Lewis, Gideon (Legs), RN 26-27
Lewis, Meriwether, CH 101, GC 130, 142, RM 60, TB 17, 18, *27;* and Blackfeet, TB 33; death of, TB 214; and grizzly bear, TB 29; and Jefferson, TB 18; and Maria's (Marias) River, TB 30, 36; nature studies, TB 37, *38-41;* organization of Lewis and Clark expedition, TB 18-19; qualifications and training, TB 18; quoted, GC 6, 139, 165, IN 60, WO 19-21; shooting accident, TB 33; testing of minerals, TB 24. *See also* Lewis and Clark expedition
Lewis, Nat, TX 192
Lewis and Clark expedition (Corps of Discovery), CA 73, 91, CH 17, 97, *134,* EM 22, 132, FR 113, 225, RM 36, *39,* 42, 44, 53, 60-63, 151, SC 16, 24, SL 32, TB *map* 2, 15, 17, 24-33, WO 18-24; animal identifications, TB 40; approval by Congress, TB 15; and John Colter, TB 53; death on, TB 24, 26; discipline, TB 26; eastward journey, TB 33; Exposition (*see* Portland, Ore.—Lewis and Clark Exposition); first year, TB 24-29; illustrations of, TB *28-32;* and Indians, TB 24, 26-27, 32, 42-45; journal of, quoted, WO 21; and Manuel Lisa, TB 55; maps from, TB *2,* 4, *34-36;* notebook from, TB *37;* plant identifications, TB 37, *38-39;* preparation and organization for, TB 18-19; reaching Pacific, TB 32-33; and Sacajawea, TB 28, 31, 32, WO 17, 18, *19-24, 20,* 225; second year, TB 29-33; state of knowledge available to, TB 17-18, *20, 21, 22-23;* westward journey, TB 24-32; winter at Fort Clatsop, TB 33; winter at Fort Mandan, TB 27-29
Lewis River, LG 158-159
Lexington, Mo., RM 89, 92, *196-197,* TM 98, 99; bank robbery, GF 61
Liberal, Kans., TM *8-9*
Liberator, The (Garrison's), quoted, MW 170
Liberty, Mo., bank robbery, GF 55
Liberty, Tex., TX 11, 65, 141
Libraries, WO 90, 106, *110,* 111
Lice, CB 81, 97
Licensing (of gambling), GM 137
Licking River, FR *map* 16, 49, 52-53, 60-61
Liddil, Dick, GF 82
Lidgerwood skidder (log-hauling device), LG 113
Life among the Paiutes (Winnemuca), WO 212
Life and Times of Jesse and Frank James (book), GF 68, 69
Life I Love, The (Bacon), SC *232-233*
Life magazine, EM 114, 117
Light marching order, SL 93
Lighter Relieving a Steamboat Aground (Bingham), RM *cover*
Lightning, CB 162
Like It or Lump It (Oregon newspaper), CH 63
Likens, Sadie, TM *157*
Lillard, John F. B., quoted, GM 151
Liller, J. E., CH 160
Lillie, Gordon. *See* Pawnee Bill (Gordon Lillie)
Lillie, May, CB *208*-209
Lillooet, Canada, CA 107, 110
Limantour, José, RN 211
Linati, Claudio, GC *62*
Lincoln, Abraham, CH 21, 72, EX 101, 112, 142, GC *136,* IN 176, LG 186, MW 105, 109, 169, PI 181, RM *94,* 126, TM 137, 142, 211, 212; and Oakes Ames, RR 72; and Grenville Dodge, RR 41, 42-43; and explosives, RR 93; and Pacific Railroad acts, RR 19, 35, 41, 68; quoted, SL 169; support for railroads, RR 35, 59, 68, 72
Lincoln, Maine, LG 28
Lincoln, Neb., TM *38*
Lincoln County War (N. Mex.), GF 183-184, 186, 188
Lind, Jenny, WO 139. *See also* Jenny Lind Theaters
Lindblom, Erik, AL *137,* 139
Lindeberg, Jafet, AL *137,* 139, 153, 157, 160
Linder, Herman, EM 107
Linderman, Bill, EM 114
Lindneux, Robert, paintings by, SL *26-27, 148-149*
Line camps, CB 90-91
Line horses, LG 113
Line riders, CB 91
Linnville, Tex., TX 178
Liquor. *See* Alcohol; Drinking; Whiskey
Literacy rates, WO 92
Literary societies, TM 39
Literature for cowboys, CB 81-82, 218-219. *See also* Dime novels
Little, Feramorz, EX 24
Little, James, CH 173
Little Bear (Hunkpapa warrior), CH 101-102
Little Bighorn, Battle of the, GC 200, 206-208, 209, 214, 225, IN 170, 213-219, 222-224, *map* 223, *226-233,* RM 145, 148, 151, 193, 200, 203, 206-225, *214,* SC 86, 96, 116-117, 128, 130-134, *146-147,* 222, SL *map* 196-197, *map* 206, *map* 207; Army horses' condition, SL 207, 210, 212; Army scouts, SL 208, 209, 210-211, 212; Army strategy, SL 204, *206;* Benteen and, SL 216, 220; cartoons of, SL *216;* court of inquiry, SL *221;* Custer and, SL 199-220 (*see also* Custer, George Armstrong); depictions of, SL *222-231;* first account, IN *225;* Indian camp, SL 212; Indian strength, SL 204, 207, 209-210; Indian tactics, SL 204; Indian trail, SL 207, 209; Red Horse's account, IN 226-233; Reno and, SL 213-214, 216, 220; troop strength, SL 199, 212
Little Bighorn River, RM 207, 210, *214,* SC 100-105, SL *map* 196-197, 199, 204, *map* 206, *map* 207, 210, 214, 216, 218. *See also* Bighorn River
Little Blackfoot Pass, SC *56-57*
Little Bob (Shoshoni warrior), GC 157
Little Colorado River, CH *228-229,* SW 50, 56
Little Crow (Sioux chief), IN 172
Little Egypt (dancer), LG 187
Little Mendocino (Hudson), WO *113*
Little Misery (Dak. Terr.), RN 155, 161, 171
Little Mountain (Kiowa chief), IN 19, 31, 32, GC 20, 21, 22, 23-27, 30, 40
Little Pittsburgh mine (Leadville), MN 174
Little Raven (Arapaho), IN 153, 169
Little Rich Bar, Calif., FN 102
Little Turtle (Miami chief), FR *130,* 131, 134, 140
Littlefield, George, CB *58,* 88, 217
Lisa, Manuel, RM *52,* 53-54, 60-75, 169, 170, TB 54-55, 56, 60; and Indians, TB 60; and Thomas Nuttall, TB 127
Lisiansky, Urey, painting by, AL *26-27*
Live Oak (riverboat), RM 134
Live Oak County, Tex., WO *84-85*
Lively (sloop), TX 25-26, 29
Liverpool Liz, LG 190
Livestock: at homesite, PI 121, *126,* 129, 200, 209; oxen vs. mules, PI 88, 200; on trail, PI 10, 17, 25, *78-79,* 86, 88, 89, 90, 91, 93, 104, 113. *See also* Cattle; Horses; Mules; Oxen
Livingston, Mont., WO *86-87*
Livingston, Robert, RM 95
Livingstone, Dr. David, GC 30
Livingstone, James, EX 23
Lloyd, George, SL 117, 119
Loan, Benjamin F., quoted, AL 56
Lobos Island, Mex., MW *126-127,* 129, 130, *map* 131, 133
Lockey, Joseph, LG 203
Lockhart, Matilda, TX *166,* 178
Lockwood, Belva, WO 223
Lockwood, James D., quoted, SL 102
Loco (Apache warrior), GC *80*
Locomotives, RR 38-40; classification, RR 38; of 1870s, RR 175; of 1880s, RR 176; first Central Pacific, RR *62;* first U.S. passenger, RR *38;* fuel consumption, RR 189; lubrication, RR 189; personalization, RR 189-190, *198-199;* in roundhouse, RR *196-197;* timber hauling, RR *210-211*
Locoweed, effect on horses, CB 17
Lode, defined, MN 33; Mother, MN 29
Lodge, Henry Cabot, EM 136, 140
Lodi (race horse), GM 209-210
Loeser, Lucien, FN 38
Log rafts, LG *198-201*
Logan, Benjamin, FR 45, 60, 61
Logan, Captain John (Mingo chief), FR *91,* 92-93; quoted, FR 92-93
Logan's Station, Ky., FR *map* 16, 52, 57, 59, 60
Logging camps. *See* Lumber camps
Logging techniques, LG 20-22, 37, 89-117; of Indians, LG 36; in Maine, LG 23
Lolo Trail, GC 177
London, Jack, MN 215; quoted, MN 188, 210, WO 106, 111
London *Graphic,* CH *162*
London, Treaty of (1604), SW 49
Lone Dog (Sioux), calendar by, IN 20, *21*
Lone Ranger movies, EM 218, *219*
Lone Star Republic. *See* Texas Republic
Lone Wolf (Kiowa chief), GC 30, *31,* 34, 39, 41

Loneliness, cowboys', CB 71, 91-92
Loners, characteristics, GF 166, 169
Long, Benjamin, TX *12*
Long, George Smith, LG 204, 211, 224
Long, John D., quoted, EM 137
Long, Mrs. Mabel, MN 215
Long, Mary Jane, quoted, WO 31
Long, Major Stephen H., CH 97-98, *99*, SC 24, TB 138, *162*
Long drive. *See* Cattle drives
Long Texas (Indian fighter), PI 96-97
Long tom (mining tool), FN 73, *76-77*, 92, *93*, 95
Longbaugh, Harry. *See* Sundance Kid
Longfellow, H. W., quoted, WO 208
Longhorns, CB 20-21, 35, 41, 50-51, 137, 141, 155, RN 26, *28-29*, 30, 35-36, *41*, 66-67, 68; wild, CB 50. *See also* Cattle; Cattle drives
Longitude, determination of, CA 52
Longley, Bill, GF 169, 170, *172;* quoted, GF 169, 170, 172
Longmont, Colo., TM *177*
Longs Peak (Colo.), CH *140-141*, 148, 163
Longworth, Alice Roosevelt, quoted, EM 125
Looking Glass (Nez Percé chief), GC 169, 175, 177, 178, *179*, 180, 182
Lookout, Fred (Osage chief), quoted, EM 180
López de Cárdenas, García, SW 37, 38-41
Lord, James and Louisa, TM 178
Lorne, Lord, CA *170-171*
Los Adaes Presidio, Tex., SW *66-67*
Los Angeles, Calif., MW 100, 101, 104, 108, SW 76, 177, 185, 186, 214, *226-227;* battle for, MW 111-119, *120-124; Express,* GM 214; horse races, GM 196, 200; and John Marsh, PI 66; *Star,* CH 72; *Times,* EM 30
Lotteries, TM 65; cheating and, GM 138-*141*, *139;* Chinese, GM 91, *93*, 94
Louden, D. B., CH 61
Louis, François Gros, CA *18*
Louis XIV, King (France), RM 59
Louisiana: FR *map* 16, 128 *144-145;* Spanish, FR 167-171, SW 18, 55-62, 95, 98, 127, 200, 225; Territory, FR 171, 172, 233. *See also* Louisiana Purchase
Louisiana Purchase, FR 65, 171, *178*, 179, *212-213*, GM 51, PI 20, RM 24, 60, SW 77, 95, 138, 146, TB *map* 17, 34-36, TX 16, 19; and Daniel Boone, PI 27; size, TB 16-17. *See also* Lewis and Clark expedition
Lounsberry, Clement A., CH 78-81, RM 224-225
Love, Harry, FN 142, 144
Love, Nat, CB *18*
Lovejoy, Asa L., LG 70, SC 50
Love's Lariot (movie), EM *208-209*
Loving, Cock-Eyed Frank, GF 39
Loving, Oliver, CB 52-54, RN 36
Low Dog (Sioux warrior), quoted, SL 188
Lowden, William, EX 198
Lowell, Charles Russell, quoted, RR 209
Lowell, James Russell, CH 201, MW *173*
Lowery, Bob, CH *75*
Lowman, Mary, TM *156*
Lubbock, Francis, TX 184, *217*
Lucas, Anthony, EM 161, 163-*164*, 165, 166; quoted, 164, 167
Lucifer, the Light Bearer (Harman), CH 69
"Luck of Roaring Camp, The" (Harte), CH 193-196, 199
Luella (riverboat), RM 109, 126, 137, 140
Luffsey, William Riley, RN 163, 165, 172
Lugo, Vicente, family, SW *226-227*
Luhn, Gerhard Luke, SL 102; letters, SL 95-96, 107
Lull, Louis, GF 68
Lumber camps, GM *10-11*, LG *128-129*, 133-144, *134-135*, *146-147*, *149*, *158*, *160-167;* women and, LG 175
Lump jaw, CB 130-131
Lund, Alfred, GF 116, *117*
Lungkwitz, Hermann, TX *152-153*
Lux, Charles, RN 212, *215*, 217
Lyceums, TM 39
Lyle, John, quoted, FR 149-152
Lynching, CB *27*, *28*, 213, 215, 220
Lynch's Ferry, Tex., TX 127-129
Lynn, W. Frank, *The Dakota Boat,* CA *154-155*

M

Mabry, Seth, CB *196*
McArdle, Henry, paintings by, TX *cover*, *76-77*
McCabe, James, FN 179
McCaddon, J. T., EM 84
McCaleb, J. L., CB 18
McCall, A. J., quoted, PI 88
McCall, Jack, CH 79, SC 222
McCall, William H. H., SL 24
McCarroll, Bonnie, EM *103*
McCarron, Michael, LG 185
McCarthy, Ed, EM 111
McCarthy, Sergeant Michael, SL 125; quoted, GC 177
MacCartney, A. E., LG 203
McCarty, Bill and Fred, GF 90, *227*
McCarty, E. C., EX 62
McCarty, Dr. Thomas L., TM *23*, *108-109*
McCaskey, Captain William, WO 74
McClellan, Captain Curwen, GC 34-36
McClellan, General George B., MW 142, *143*, RM 171, SL 28; and Custer, SL 181; quoted, MW 133, 139, 140, 147
McClure, Alexander, EX 166-167, 169, 175, 180, 184-185
McClure, Captain Robert, CA 62, *63*, *66-67*
McCluskie (gunfighter), GF 38
McCollum, William, FN 94; quoted, FN 47, 94, 222
McComas, Judge H. C., GC 86, SC 177
McConnell, H. H., quoted, SL 64
McConnell, Reason, EX 218
McCook, General Edwin Stanton, RM 189
McCormick, Arthur, TX 34
McCormick, Mike, TX 128
McCoy, Joseph Geiting, CB 156, 160, 188, *192*, 193, 197, 204; *Cattle Trade of the West and Southwest, 156;* quoted, RN 99; Wild West shows, CB 196
McCoy, Tim, EM 220; Wild West show, EM *50-51*
McCready, Alexander, RM 170
McCready, Irene, FN 179
McCrocklin, Colonel Jesse, TX 170
McCulloch, Captain Ben, MW 63, 64, 81, TX *10*, 136, 205, 212
McCulloch, Major Samuel, FR *54*, 55
McCutcheon, I. D., TM 168
McDaniel, "Professor" James, TM 176
McDonald, Big Alex, MN 218-219
Macdonald, Sir John, CA 140, 142, 143, 145, 149, 153, 155, 200, 206; quoted, CA 140, 145, 185, 220
Macdonnell, Miles, CA 137
McDougall, the Reverend George, CA *152*
McDougall, William, CA 143, 145
McDowell, Colonel Charles, FR 34
McDowell, Dr. Empraim, FR *162-164*
McDowell, Jesse C., EM *190*
McEachran, D., quoted, RM 189
McEneaney, Patrick, EX *121*
McEwen, Arthur, quoted, MN 164
McGaughey ranch (Neb.), RN *146-147*
McGee, Homer, LG 158
McGee, William, SC 106, 107
McGillivray, Alexander (Creek chief), FR 174-179, *175*, 204; quoted, FR 176-177
McGillivray, Duncan, quoted, CA 36-38
McGonagill, Clay, EM 108
McGready, James, FR 148-152, 157; quoted, FR 148, 152
McGregg, Buck, GF 116, *117*
McGregor River, CA 61, 72
McGrew, A. O., TM 202
McGuire, Bird, GC 124
McIntosh, Colonel James S., MW *map* 204, *205*, 207, 208
McIntosh, William (Creek chief), TX *55*
McIntyre, C. H., RM 192
Mack, Augustus, MN 218
McKay, Alexander, CA 55, 67, 68
Mackay, John, MN *160*, 163-166, *166-167*, 168, 169, *170-171*
Mackay, Marie Louise, MN *170-171*, *173*
McKay, William, CH *10-11*
McKenney, Thomas, quoted, CA 32, 34
McKenzie, Alexander (Bismarck sheriff), AL 152-161, *160*, RR 218, 219; quoted, AL 157, 159, 160
Mackenzie, Alexander (Canadian explorer), CA 29, 52, *54*, 55-73, *map* 60, TB 16, *25;* later explorers compared to, CA 91, 92, 95, 98; quoted, CA 55, 56, 58, 59, 60, 61, 67-68, 69, 72, 73; *Voyages from Montreal,* TB 25
Mackenzie, Murdo, CB *46*, 65, RN *16-17*
Mackenzie, Colonel Ranald Slidell, GC 110-112, 116, 118, IN 194, SC 134
McKenzie, Sam (Badlands desperado), RN 71
McKenzie, Captain Samuel, MW 214
Mackenzie River, CA 28, 56
Mackinaws, RM *10-11*, 20, *22-23*, 32, 36-37, 76
McKinley, William, AL 156, 161, EM 20, 137, 151, LG 220, 221; quoted, EM 136
McKinn, Santiago, GC *88-89*

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

McKinney, Thomas, TX *6,* 160-162
McKinstry, George, Jr., FN 218
Mackintosh, Edward, MW 201
McKnight, George, FN 83
McKnight, Robert, SW 141-*142*
MacKnight, Tom, GM 204
McLane, Louis, EX 201, 207, 209, 221
McLaughlin, Archie, GM 101
McLaughlin, Charles, TX *142-147*
McLaughlin, James, GC 210, 220
McLaughlin, Patrick, MN 57-60, 61, 78
McLaury, Tom and Frank, GF 20; and O.K. Corral shoot-out, GF 15, 22, 26, 27, 30, *32,* 33
McLean, Evalyn Walsh, MN 162
McLenegan, S. B., AL 114; quoted, AL 114
McLeod, General Hugh, SW 147, TX 215
Macleod, James, CA 164-165, 167-168, 173-176, 178; quoted, CA 166, 167, 168, 174
McLoughlin, Dr. John, CA 98, LG 36-37, PI 49, 52, TB *87,* TM 20
McMillan family (Wash.), WO *44-45*
McNeal, Hugh, TB 31
McNeal, Thomas A., TM 32
McNeil, Dan, quoted, LG 117
McNelly, Captain Leander, RN *34,* 37
McPherson, Kans., GM 185
McQueston, Leroy Napoleon, AL 70-71, 72, *76*
McSween, Alexander, GF 183, 186
McTavish, Simon, CA 23-25, 28, 29, 32-33, 73
Mactavish, William, CA 140, 142, 143; quoted, CA 140, 148
Madison, James, FR 30, 179, 203, 210, 211
Madison River, RM *39,* 64
Madsen, Private Chris, GF 160; quoted, SC 225
Maghee, Dr. Thomas G., TM 32
Maguire, Edward, map by, SL *196-197*
Maguire, Tom, FN 182, 185
Mahan, Larry, EM 114, 120
Mah-to-toh-pa (The Four Bears, Mandan chief), CH *cover*
Mail, FN 67, 106-107, 114, 139, 175, 176, WO 47-48. *See also* Mail transport
Mail-order houses, TM *28-29, 118;* catalogues, CB 81
Mail transport, EX 195; demand for, EX 13, 14, *15,* 23; franking, EX *34,* 35, 110, *111,* 201; in gold fields, EX 13, *14, 15;* government subsidies for, EX 23-25, 27, 31, 32, 91, 92, 97, 98, 100, 105, 110, 127, 138, 191, 208; oath of mail contractors, EX *168;* overland routes, EX 24-25, 27, 31, 32, 35, 91, 97-98, 100, 113, 208; across Panama, EX *18-19;* by sea, EX 18, 21, 23, 24; through snow, EX 30; Wells Fargo, EX 191, 192-193, 195, 202, 206. *See also* Pony Express; Stage lines
Main streets, TM *cover, 6-7, 26, 30-31, 82-83, 88-89,* 232-233
Maine, LG 20, 22-23, 28, 29, 48, 54-55, 67, 196, 216; rivers, LG 22, 23, 110
Maine (battleship), EM 137, 147
Mair, Charles, quoted, CA 142
Majors, Alexander, EX 56-57, 63, *64,* 65, 68, 73, 75, 94, 98, 99, 102, 112, 223; instructions, EX *65*
Maka Indians, LG 36
Maksutov, Prince Dimitri, AL *41*
Maksutov, Princess Maria, AL *40*
Malakoff mine, FN 108, *112-113*
Malaspina Glacier, AL *map* 58-59, 74
Maledon, George, GF 149, 155, *161*
Malinche (Doña Marina), SW 30
Mallery, Garrick, *Sign Language among North American Indians,* SC *18-19*
Mallory, Samuel, quoted, MN 6
Malone, William, TX 92
Maloy, May, WO 205
Maltese Cross Ranch (Dak. Terr.), CB 57, RN 167-170
Mamalilikulla Indians, CA *86-87*
Manchester Guardian, MN 221
Mandan, N. Dak., RM 228, *232-233*
Mandan Indians, CH *cover,* 102, *103, 105,* GC *10,* 20, GM 27-28, *46-47,* IN *cover,* RM 36, 48-49, 59, 63, 73, 75, 125, 131, *154-155,* 181, TB 27-28, 69, 127, 134, 143, *144-145,* 147, WO 19, 24; boats, IN *39;* buffalo dance, IN 40, *142-143;* 1840 location, IN 32, *33;* food, IN 100; lodge, IN 38; *o-kee-pa,* IN 140, *144-149;* prayer, IN 41; shield, IN 207; and smallpox, IN 162; trade, IN 55, 58
Mangas (Apache chief), GC *68,* SC 181, *186-187*
Mangas Coloradas (Apache chief), GC 63, 66, 68, 72, 73
Manhattan, Kans., PI *76-77,* 198, TM 28
Manifest Destiny, CH 30, IN 156, MW 19, PI 24-25, TB 155, 158-159, 160; and California, TB 159, 170-171; and Mexican War, TB 171; opposition to, TB 158; as slogan, TB 158; and U.S. Army, TB 155
Manitoba, Canada, CA 131, 157, 197, 206, *230-231;* Act, CA 149-150
Manitou, Colo., EM *21,* 22
Mankato Cattle Company, CB 123
Mann, Cynthia Pease, WO *95*
Mansfield, Tom, quoted, LG 145
Manuel, Moses and Fred, MN 22, 115-118, 119
Many Horns (Dakota Sioux Indian), IN *2*
Mapleson, Colonel James, WO 139
Marable, John, TX 58
Maratta, Daniel, RM *133,* 173-176
Marble, Jerome, RR *166-167*
Marcos de Niza, Fray, SW 27-29, 34-35, 37, 44; quoted, SW 29
Marcy, Captain Randolph B.: handbook by, SC *21;* quoted, SC 67
Marcy, William, MW 60, 65, 79, 129, 130, 133, 141, 149, 177; quoted, MW 171
Mardock, Robert, IN 188
Marfa, Tex., TM *138-139*
Maria's (Marias) River, TB 30, 36; Pass, RR 224
Maricopa Indians, SC 152, 167, 168
Marieta, Joaquin, EM 34
Marietta, Ohio, FR *184-185*
Marigny de Mandeville, Bernard de, FR 211, *214,* 221
Mariposa County, Calif., LG *40-41,* FN 86, 94, 218
Mariposa Indians, SW 177
Markesbury, John, GM 207-208
Marland, Ernest Whitworth, EM 169-171
Marquette, Father Jacques, RM 19, 24, 54, 58
Marquez, Francisco, SW *217*
Marriage. *See* Courtship and marriage
Marriott, Frederick, CH *70-71*
Marryat, Frank, FN 186; lithographs by, FN *154-155;* quoted, FN 186
Marsh, Grant, RM 109-111, 124-126, 137-151, *144,* 175, 183, 203-204, 208-225
Marsh, John, PI *40,* 64, 66, 69; and Indians, PI 64, 66; letter, PI 65
Marsh, M. L., RM 142-143
Marshall, James Wilson, FN *23, 27,* 210-211, 214, LG 51-52; decline of, FN 210-211, 214; gold find, FN 23, 26, *28;* quoted, FN 211
Marshall, John, GF 96
Marshall Pass (San Juan Mountains), TB 212
Marston, Captain Ward, MW 115
Martha (riverboat), RM 123-124, 130
Martin, Captain Albert, TX 98
Martin, Cole, quoted, GM 52-54
Martin, George, family, PI 34, 37
Martin, John, TM 119
Martin, Captain Wiley, TX 121, 127
Martin Creek, Wash., LG *176-177*
Martinez, Antonio de (Spanish Governor of Texas), TX 22-24, 25, 29
Martinez, Jesusa, GC 69
Martinez, José, SW 170, 173
Martini, Giovanni, SL 213, 218
Martyn, William Frederick, quoted, PI 24
Maru (ship), LG 106, *107*
Mary McDonald (riverboat), RM 29
Marysville, Kans., CH 37, EX 141; *Enterprise,* CH 76
Maskelyne, John Nevil, *Sharps and Flats,* GM 131-133, 137
Mason, Biddy, WO *213*
Mason, Joe, GF *97*
Mason, Colonel Richard B., MW 119; reports, FN 33, *34-35,* 36-38
Mason County, Wash., LG 145
Massachusetts (ship), MW 130, 136-137, 139
Massacre Bay, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59
Massanet, Damián, SW 55, 61, 62
Massett, Stephen C. (Jeems Pipes of Pipesville), FN 137, 182
Massie, Captain Bill, RM 29
Masterson, Bartholomew (Bat), CB 192, GC 114, GF 35, 37, 107, 118-119, 120, *121,* 122, 124-125, 134, 144, GM 176, 222, RR 111, TM 113, 115-119, 173; expense check, GF *122;* quoted, GF 7, 38, 95, 106, 113, 115, 118, 124, 125; and Luke Short, GF 35, 37
Masterson, Ed, GF 118, 119, *120,* 122, 124-125; report of death, GF *124*
Masterson, George, CB *180-181*

Masterson, Jim, GF 107, 118, 119, *120*, 125
Masure, Dr. Philippe Auguste, SW 146
Matador Land and Cattle Company ranch (Tex.), CB 47, 65, 96, *114-115*, RN *16-17*
Matagorda, Tex., *Bulletin*, TX 156
Matamoros, Mex., MW 14, 26, 27-28, *map* 29, 35, 42, 43, 58-61, *62, 63*, 78, 209, RN 34, SW 199, 204, 207, 210, TX 80, 85, 92, 95, 212; and Texas Republic, TX 204-205
Matanzas (cattle slaughters), CB 54
Matchless mine (Leadville), MN 174, 175, 178
Mather, Dave, GF 34-35
Mathews, Alfred E.: lithographs by, CH *114-115*, TM *cover;* sketches by, RM *36, 37, 38, 39*
Matteson, Tompkins, painting by, WO *98*
Maudslay, Robert, quoted, RN 85, 102, 104
Maumee River, FR *map* 16, *map* 76, 116, 131, 137, 139-141
Maunsell, E. H., quoted, CA 174
Maus, Lieutenant Marion, SC 182
Maverick, Sam, CB 51, TX 6, *7*, 176, 191, *217*
Mavericks, CB 51, 132, 212-213, RN 134, 136
Maximilian of Wied-Neuwied, IN 37, 139, RM 44, TB 133, 138-139; *Travels in the Interior of North America*, TB 118, 139
Maxwell, Lucien B., GM 204-207, SC 29
Maxwell, Martha, WO *182-183;* quoted, WO 182
Maxwell, Pete, GF 190
Maxwell Cattle Company, Ltd., CB 65
May, Captain Charles, MW *32-33*, 39, 43
May, Karl, EM 74, 78
Mayflower (riverboat), GM *69*
Maynard, David S., LG 63
Maynard, Ken, EM 220, 226
Mayors, TM *128, 129, 134;* elections for, TM 135; women as, TM *156, 157*
Meade, Lieutenant George G., SL 172; quoted, MW 60, 138
Meagher, Mike, GF 110
Meares, John, quoted, CA 78
Measles, CB 31, PI 136-137, 140, 213
Meat markets, TM *88-89*, 98, *116-117*
Mechoopda Indians, RN 205
Medals, IN 196, 197, MW *2, 218-219;* Congressional, SL 122, *124-125*
Medical care, CB 30, 53-54, 88, SL 68; amputations, SL 107, 121, 123; anesthesia, SL 121; in field, SL 122-123; field kit, SL *121*. *See also* Medicine; Surgery; Wounds and care
Medicine, FR *162-164*, IN *139*, 140, *141;* home, PI 129, 213. *See also* Medical care; Patent medicines
Medicine Bottle (Sioux), IN *176-177*
Medicine Bow River, PI 6-7
Medicine bundle (Sioux herbs and talismans), GC *198*
Medicine Crow (Crow chief), GC 154, *155*, 156
Medicine Lodge, Kans., CH 31; bank robbery, GF 111-112; *Barber County Mail*, CH 61; council, IN 154, 188, 190; peace commission at, IN *180-181*, 188, 190; Treaty of, GC 109, 114, SC 89
Medicine men, IN 132; Arikara, IN *133;* Blackfoot, IN *132;* Navajo, IN 140; as physicians, IN 132, 139; power, IN 132; Zuñi, IN *139*
Medicine shows, TM 163-167
Medina, Mariano, SC *22*
Medora, Dak. Terr., RN *152-153*, 161, 171-172, 177; meat-packing plant, RN *168-169*
Meehan, Paddy, AL 178
Meek, Joe, PI 130, 136, 140, SC 20, TB *84*
Meek, Stephen Hall, PI 110, SC 22, *23;* Meek's Terrible Trail, PI 110
Meeker, Nathan Cook, CH *34-35*, TM 57-60
Meeker, Rose, WO *206*
Meeks, Jake, RN 58
Meiggs, Henry (Honest Harry), FN 197-198, LG 70-*71*
Meinhold, Captain Charles, SC 212
Melgar, Agustín, SW *217*, 224
Mellon, Andrew, EM 164
Melodramas, TM 163, 180-181, *181, 191;* Cody and, 57-62
Melvin, Emily, SW *190*
Men, Indian. *See* Indian men
Menard, Michel, TX *217*
Mendenhall, Tom, EM 185
Mendinueta, Pedro Fermín, SW 123, 124; quoted, SW 117
Mendiola family (Tex.), RN 26
Mendocino County, Calif., LG *6-7*, 71, *72-79, 122, 170-171*
Mendocino Lumber Company, LG *232-233*
Mendoza, Antonio de, SW 27-28, 29, 30, 34, 35, 44
Menewa (Creek chief), TX 54, *55*
Menifee, John S., quoted, TX 136
Menken, Adah Isaacs, FN 182, TM 180-*181*
Menlo Park, Calif., MN *158-159*, 168
Mennonites, RR 206, 215, TM 60
Menzies, Archibald, LG *23*, 30
Merced River, FN 17, 18, 82
Mercenaries, GF 198-199, 201, 204, 206, 208-210, 212, 214, 215, 216, 218-219, 222-223
Mercer, Annie Stephens (Mrs. Asa), LG 187
Mercer, Asa Shinn, CH 61, LG 186-187; Mercer Girls, LG *188-189*, PI *142*, 146
Merna, Kans., TM *24-25*
Merrick, Jack, TM 203
Merrifield, William, EM 125-127, RN 167, 170
Merritt, Buck, CB 123
Merritt, Ezekiel, MW 104, 106-108
Merritt, Major General Wesley, SC 222-225, SL 156, *157*
Mervine, Captain William, MW 105, 114
Mess hall, CB 81
Messiter, Charles, quoted, CH 159
Metal Breasts (Sioux police), GC 220-222, *223*
Methodists, FR 152, GC 126, TM 33-36, TX 170-171
Methvin, J. J., IN *156*
Methye Portage, CA 28, 36
Méti people, CA *132*, 133-150, 163; and buffalo hunts, CA 133, 134-137, *138-139, 141;* and Riel's rebellion, CA 159, 197-221
Metlakatla missions, CA *102-105*
Metson, William, AL 159, 160; quoted, AL 160
Metz, Christian, TM 60
Meuseback, John O., TX 161
Mexia, Tex., EM 166, 167-168
Mexican Revolution, SW 77, 85, 93, 98-99, *106-107*, 142, 168, 170, 173, 177, 221, TX 20, *22*, 29, 64. *See also* Centralists; Federalists
Mexican War, CH 194, EM 99, GC 68, 107, GM 68, 122, LG 39, PI 69, RN 22, 25, 26, 88, 203, 220-221, SC 28, 29, 50, 58, 97, SL 28, *29*, 32, SW 17-18, 114, 189, 196-225, *map* 201, TB 171, 174, TX 17, 219-221; opposition to *(see* Antiwar movement); peace negotiations, MW 176-177, 201-203, *202*, 221-222. *See also* MW index
Mexicans, CB 18, 29, 122, 220; and Apaches, SC 151, 152, 154, 157, *169*, 177, 182, 183; gamblers, GM 122, *132*
Mexico, FN 21, RN 200, 202; Apache raids from, GC 86-87, GC 63-68, 81; S. Austin and, 29-41, 62; border with U.S., IN 23, TB 174, 176; and Brannan, FN 224; and California, FN 19, 21-22, RN 200, 202, 208; Comanche raids into, GC 86-87, 105; Constitution of 1824, TX 62, 68, 70, 73, 75, 80; cowhands from *(see Vaqueros);* and Fredonian rebellion, TX 38; French and, FN 224; incursions into, TB 97, 100, 102-103, 110, 165-166, 170-171; independence from Spain *(see* Mexican Revolution); revolts in, MW 19-22, 28, 129-130, 141, 221 *(see also* Mexican Revolution); rustlers from, RN 36-37; and sheep raising, RN 85, 116; sheepmen from, RN 116; and Sutter, FN 23, 214, 215; Texas independence from *(see* Texas revolution); vs. Texas Republic, TX 141, *143-147*, 203, 204, 206, *212*, 215-218; trading in, TB 102, 104. *See also Empresarios*
Mexico City, Mex., MW 17, 19, 60, 78, *map* 128, SW 19, 27, 29, 35, 44, 49, 71, 74, *106-107*, 122-123, 124, 131, 142, 143, 147, TX 29, 32, *42-49;* and California, MW 101, 111; and Mexican War, SW *201, 212-213*, 216, 218-224, *221, 222-223;* outskirts of, MW 162, 171, 172, 174, 178-193, *182-183;* and Texas, SW 85, 93, 95-96, 98-99, 103, 113-114; U.S. conquest of, MW 126, 152, 201-223, *map* 204-205
Meyer, Dr. Jeremiah, quoted, EM 102
Meyers, William Henry, SW *187*
Miami Indians, FR 35, 52, *map* 76, 80, 97, 125; Anthony Wayne and, FR 128, *130*, 131, 134, 137, 139-141. *See also* Algonquin Indians
Michaud, J., SW *202-203*
Michaux, André, TB 15-16
Micheltorena, Manuel, SW 188, 189
Michigan, LG 28, 176, 196
Michigan Bluff, Calif., FN 220
Michigan Southern Railroad, RR 62
Middleton, Major General Frederick Dobson, CA 207-216, *211, 212-213;* quoted, CA 215

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

Middleton, Dr. J. V. D., RM 225
Mier, Tex., RN 27
Mier Expedition, TX *143-147*, 216
Mier y Terán, General Manuel de, TX 62, 64
Milam, Colonel Benjamin, TX 67, 73-75, 79
Miles, General Nelson A., AL 99-103, 111, CH 124, EM 204, GC 91, 93, SC 105-107, 135-136, 138, *144-145, 226-227*, SL 25, 180, *182-183;* ambition of, SL 25; and Apaches, SC 182-183; and George Crook, SL 178; and enlisted men, SL 185; vs. Kiowas, SL 109; letters, SL 179; marriage, SL 178; and Nez Percés, GC *175*, 181-183; northern Plains campaign, SL 220; quoted, EM 86, SC 105, 106, 107, 135, 136, SL 95, 107, 180; and Sioux, GC 209-211, 220, 222
Miles City, Mont. Terr., Stockgrowers Ball, CB 119
Military tactics: of Custer, SL 181, 189; of Indians, SL 19, 21, 30, 99, 114, 116, 204; of U.S. Army, SL 24, 32, 36, 96, 216
Militias, TM *150-151;* women, TM *158-159*
Mill City, Ore., LG *191*
Mill riders, CB 88
Mill towns, LG *148-149*
Millard, Bailey, LG 105
Miller, A. B., EX 100, GM 199
Miller, Alfred Jacob, CH 102, 108, TB 121, 139; paintings by, CH *108-113*, GC *130-135*, IN *63*, RM *18-19*, SC *17*, TB *88-89, 93-94*
Miller, Clell, GF 72, 78
Miller, Edward, Jr., RR *61*
Miller, George, RM 29
Miller, Henry (Heinrich Alfred Kreiser), RN 20, 211-218, *215*, 219; quoted, RN 212, 214, 216, 218. *See also* Colony Farm, Calif.
Miller, Jim, GF *170-171*
Miller, Joaquin, CH *202*, EX 144, 146, TB 163
Miller, Lewis, RM 33, 37
Miller, Robert, GC 23
Miller Brothers 101 Ranch Wild West show, EM *88-89*, 104, 207, 216
Millers, MN *110-111*, 115, 120-121
Millet ranch, CB 91
Millian, John, MN *156*, 157
Mills, Captain Anson, GC 157
Mills, David, CB 64
Mills, Herbert, GM 188
Mills, Robert, TX 162
Millsaps, Isaac, TX *96-97*
Millwood, Calif., LG *202-203*
Mimms, Zee, GF 72, 82
Mina, Tex., TX 36, 164, 166
Mine Owners' Association, MN *116-117*
Miners. *See* Forty-niners; Gold rushes; Mining; Mining camps and towns; FN index; MN index
"Miners' Ten Commandments, The," FN *130*, 131
Minerva (whaler), AL 217
Mingo Indians, FR 56, 58, *map* 76, 91, 111
Mining: consolidation, EX 195; and demand for transport services, EX 13, 14-15, 85, 99, 138, 152, 193, 204, 207, 209. *See also* FN index; MN index
Mining camps and towns, EM 161, FN *114-121, 132-133*, GM 152, 156, 173-185, *222-223*, MN 37-42, *41*, 135, 145; civic and fraternal organizations, FN 140, 143; crime and punishment, FN 141-142, 144, 146; entertainment, FN 135, 137-139, *148-153;* government in, MN 37-40; growth, FN 114, 123, 125, 139-140; Klondike, MN 202-205; life in, FN *8-9, 12-13*, 90, 104-107, 123-126, 128, *129*, 131, 134, 135, 137-142, 144, 146; names, FN 82; newspapers, FN 140-141; religion, FN *8-9*, 125, 140; schools, FN 140; Sunday in, FN *8-9*, 125, *129;* tongs in, FN 143; and types of gold deposit, FN 119; and women, FN 129, 131, 134, *136*, 138, WO *2*
Mining equipment: advertisements for, FN 46, 122; basic, FN *6-7*, 46, *72-73, 74-75, 76-77, 92-93*, 95, 98, *107;* caricature, FN *16;* mechanized, FN 46, 95, *108-113;* prices, FN 32, 95, 173
Minnesota, LG 28, 196, 202, 224; crop destruction, PI 216; early settlement, PI 191; European emigrants to, PI 195; Massacre, IN 170, *172-173*, 175, 176, 179, PI 219
Minnetaree Indians, TB 28, *118-119*
Minstrel troupes, TM 163, *167*
Mint. *See* United States Mint
Minto, John, PI *25*, 26, 28, 30, 92
Minto, Martha, PI *25*
Miró, Esteban Rodríguez, FR 161-*167*, 171, 174, 176-177, 179
Misdeal (Remington), GM *114-115*
Mishongnovi pueblo (Ariz.), SW *58*
Mission Dolores (Calif.), FN 187
Mission de San Fernando Rancho (Calif.), RN 226-227
Missionaries, SC 24, 49-50, *52-55*, SW *36-37*, 46, *48*, 49-55, 56, 61-77, 93, 148, *152-153*, 166, WO 18, 24-30, 47-48, *98, 99;* Catholic, PI 46, 47, 60, 69, *70-73*, 74-75, 123 *(see also* Dominican order; Franciscan order); circuit minister, PI *46;* learning ladder, PI *60;* Moravian, FR *92, 93*-96; Mormon, 171, 173 *(see also* Mormons); New Mexico, SW 123-124, 131; Presbyterian, AL *66, 67, 68-69;* Protestant, PI *40-41*, 43, 46, 47, 48-49, 52, 54, 55, 58, 60, 61, 123, 124, *133-134;* Russian Orthodox *(see* Russian Orthodox Church); sectarian rivalry, PI 60, 163
Missions, SW *10-11, 16, 94-95, 128-129;* Baja, SW 78-83; California, SW 148-157, 180, 181, TB 113
Mississippi River, CA 28, 29, CH 98, FR *map* 16, *map* 112, 114, RM 17, 24, 54, 71, 93, 95, 126, 137, SW 55, 61, 124; gambling on, GM 51, 54-*55, 62, 64-65*, 117 *(see also* Riverboat gambling); Spain and, FR *map* 144-145, 157, 165-171, 172, 179. *See also* New Orleans, La.
Missouri, SW *138, 139*, 142-143; *Weekly Patriot*, CH 79. *See also* Santa Fe Trail
Missouri Bar, Calif., FN 82, 102
Missouri Compromise, PI 201, TX 17
Missouri Fur Company, RM 63, 65, 67
Missouri Indians, 1840 location, IN 32, *33*
Missouri-Kansas-Texas Railroad, planned wreck, RR 194, *195*
Missouri River, CH 97-98, 101, *210*, EX 21, FR *map* 16, *map* 76, RM *cover*, 55, *214*, WO 18-19, 24, 30, 34; flooding of, TM *30-31*, 36; as freight route, EX 44-45, 53; gambling on, GM 51; Great Falls of, RM *38*, TB 30, WO 20-21; and Lewis and Clark expedition, TB 24-31; origin of, RM *39*, 64; shifts in, RM *127;* transportation on, TM 20, *22*
Mitchell, Ace, RN 214-216; quoted, RN 216
Mitchell, John H., EX 146, LG 216-217
Mitchell, Lieutenant William (Billy), AL 116, *117;* quoted, AL 116
Mix, Thomas Edwin (Tom), EM 88, *214, 215*, 216-217, 220, 222, 224, 227; quoted, EM 217
"M'liss" (Harte), CH 193
Moab, Utah, EM *231*
Mochila (Spanish knapsack), EX 91, *104*
Moctezuma (Aztec emperor), SW 30, 221
Moderators, GF 140
Modjeska, Helena, CH 169-172, WO *139*-141; quoted, WO 139, 140-141
Modoc Indian War, CH *10-11*, GC *186-191*, SL 122
Moffat, David, TM *208*, 209, 216, 217, 218-219
Moffett, Walter, WO 202, 225
Mogollon Rim (Ariz.), RN 132, 136
Mohawk Indians, FR *map* 76, 80, 84, 97. *See also* Iroquois Indians
Moho pueblo (Mex.), SW 39-41
Mojave Desert, Calif., SW 176, 177
Mojave Indians, SC 63, 71, 159, *160*, TB 97, 100, WO 62-64
Mokelumne River, FN 18, 82, 88
Mole in the Forehead (Pawnee chief), GC *11*
Molino del Rey (Mexico City), MW *map* 204-205, 206-210, *206-207*, 211, 214; medal, MW *219*
Möllhausen, Baldwin, quoted, SC 47-48, 69, 71
Möllhausen, Heinrich B., CH *157*
Mollie Dozier (riverboat), RM 42
Molly McCarthy (race horse), GM 213
Money: frontier, FR *168-169;* on Plains, PI 208; in Oregon, PI 129, 132
Monk, Henry James (Hank), CH *18-19*, EX *170, 171, 172-173*, 224
Monmouth (race horse), GM 204
Monogram Pictures, EM 220, 227
Monongahela River, RM *102-103*
Monroe, D. W., WO 167
Monroe, James, TX 20
Monsen, Frederick, CH *228-229*
Montague, Samuel S., RR *61*, 98, 112, *122*
Montana, CH 71, 118, 124, 127, 132, MN 25, *79*, RN *map* 117, 119, WO *12-13;* buffalo range, EM 18; capital of, TM *152;* cattle industry, EM 19;

gold strikes (*see* Gold rushes—Montana); Indian reservation, EM *38-39; Post,* WO 141, 199; ranches, RN *cover,* 36, 55-75, *56-57, 60-61, 64-65, 67;* range, RN 68, 112; Theodore Roosevelt and, EM 125-*127,* 130; sheep ranches, RN *110-111,* 116; statehood for, TM 151; Stockgrowers Association, CB 119, 131, GF 204-205 (*see also* Roundups); vigilante raids on rustlers, RN 70-73. *See also* Helena, Mont.
Montana (riverboat), RM *116-119,* 173
Montana as It Is (Stuart), RN 66
Montcalm, Louis Joseph de, CA 20-21
Montclair, Colo., TM *213*
Monte (card game), GM 83; in boomtowns, GM 152, 164, 180; cheating and, GM 122; Indians and, GM *36-37, 38;* on riverboats, GM 61-68, 70
Monte Vista, Colo., WO *110*
Monteith, John, GC 168
Monterey, Calif., GM 137, LG 39, MW 101, *102,* 103, 105-106, 114, 115, 118, RN *199, 230-231,* SW 65, 68, *69,* 70, 71, 74, 123, 159, 160-161, 168-169, 173, 177, 180, 186, *187,* 188-189, 214; *Californian,* CH 74; ranch near, RN *map* 200-201
Monterey Bay (Calif.), LG 32, 33, 39
Monterrey, Mex., MW 17, *map* 29, 57, 60, 64-69, *68-69, 70-71, 74-75, 76,* 126, 133, 216, SW 55, *198, 202-203,* 210-211, 215, 218
Montes de Oca, Fernando, SW *217*
Montez, Lola (Eliza Gilbert), FN 138-139, *148-149, 150,* 222, WO 129
Montezuma. *See* Moctezuma
Montgomery, Dr. Edmund Duncan, WO 184-187
Montgomery, Frank, TM 178
Montgomery, Commander John B., FN 169, MW 103, 105
Montgomery Ward & Co., TM *118*
Montreal, Canada, CA 19-20, 21, 22, 28, 29, 141-142
Monument Valley, Utah, EM 224
Monumental (Big) Six (volunteer fire department), FN 189, 192
Moody, Colonel Richard Clement, CA 107; quoted, CA 107
Moon, William S. (Doc), TM 98
Mooney, James, quoted, GM 23
Moonlight, Tom, GF 37
Moore, Captain Alexander, SC 154
Moore, Austin D., LG 105
Moore, Bill (gunfighter), GF *178*
Moore, Colleen, EM *210*
Moore, Francis, TX 184
Moore, Captain Hugh, AL 30-31
Moore, John H., TX 34
Moore, Judge Marshall F., RM 187
Moore, Robert, TX 92
Moore, William (Captain Billy), AL 180-181, 187, 190; wharf, AL *228-229*
Moorhead, James K., RM 171-172
Morales, General John, MW 139, 141
Moran, Thomas, CH *119, 123;* paintings by, CH *120-121, 123,* EM *158-159,* TB *6-7;* quoted, CH 116-118; sketch by, CH *122*
Moravian missionaries, FR *93,* 96
More, Thomas, quoted, IN *157*
Morehead, Charles R., Jr., EX 97
Morenci, Ariz., GM *160-161*
Morès, Marquis de, CB *59,* 67, 119, RN 152, 155-166, *159, 164-165,* 171-177; Château, RN 161, *162,* 166, 172; meat-packing plant, RN *168-169;* quoted, RN 157, 163, 165, 171, 176
Morès, Medora von Hoffman, RN 157, *160, 164-165,* 165-166, 177; watercolor by, RN *162*
Morgan, J. P., AL 220, *224;* and Company, EM 170-171, RR 81
Morgan, James, TX 128, 215
Mormon Battalion, MW *96-97,* SC 58
Mormon Island, Calif., FN 123, *132-133,* 218
Mormon Trail, EX 22-23, *38,* 39, PI *map* 22, 23
Mormon War, RN 58, 59, SL 30, *31*
Mormons, CH *23,* 30, 32-33, 66, 156-158, *159, 160,* FN 23, 28, 29, 33, 36, 123, GC 86, 137, 143, MN 162, PI *2,* RM 22, 24, *25,* 33, 89, 92, 126, 196-197, RR 162-163, SC 72, SL 30, TB 166, 191, TM 20, 22, 176, WO 34; attack on gentiles, PI 178, 180; Book of Commandments, PI *161;* Book of Mormon, PI 163, 177; colonies, PI 174-175; communal approach, PI 163, 170, 173, 175; dissent among, PI 170; in Echo Canyon, PI *164-165;* emigration, CB 163, PI 26, 148, *154-157,* 162, 170, 173; European, PI 171, 173; founding, PI 148, 159, 162-163; and Ben Holladay, EX 129, 130, 132-133; homes, PI *166, 167;* honeybee, PI 177, 179; Humason on, RR 162; in Illinois, PI 148, *150-153,* 159, 166-167, 170; and Indians, PI 163, 178, 180; industry, PI 176, *182-183;* in Iowa, PI 170; irrigation, PI 160, 161, 162, *172,* 173-175; land claims, PI 176-177; and Mexican War, MW *96-97,* SC 58; miracle of the gulls, PI 173; in Missouri, EX 128-129, PI *148-149,* 159, 161, 166; in Ohio, PI 148, 159, 166; and polygamy, PI 148, 159, 167, 170, 176, *177,* 181, WO 216-219, *217;* and Pony Express, EX 101-102, 117, 120; roads (*see* Mormon Trail); and sheepmen, RN 116, 123, 124; Tabernacle, PI *184-185;* Temple, PI 161, *184-187;* tenets, PI 163, 167, 170; tithe, PI *168-169,* 184; trailmarker, PI *162;* U.S. government vs., EX 83, 97, PI 177, 181 (*see also* Mormon War)
Morphy, Edward, *The California Turf,* GM 213
Morrill, Lot M., quoted, IN 187
Morris, Mrs. Esther Hobart McQuigg, TM 147, 153, *154,* WO 199, 215-216
Morris, Alexander, quoted, CA 155, 157
Morris, Nelson, CB 62
Morrison, Martha, PI *25*
Morrison, William, SW 138, 141
Morrison, Wilson, PI 26, 28, 30
Morrow, Justice William, AL 159
Morton, J. Sterling, CH 69-71, TM 57
Morton, William, GF 184, 186
Moscow, Idaho, LG 205
Moss, Sidney, TM 20, 27
Mossman, Burt, quoted, GF 103
Mount, William, painting by, FN *39*
Mount Davidson (Nev.), MN 57, 73, 77, 79, *82-83. See also* Comstock Lode
Mount Hood (Ore.), WO 17, *118-119*
Mount McKinley (Alaska), AL *map* 58-59, 116
Mount Rainier (Wash.), LG 216
Mount St. Elias (Alaska), AL 22, *map* 58-59, 74
Mount Saint Helens (Wash.), LG 158, 159
Mount Verstovia (Alaska), AL *30-31*
Mount Washburn (Wyo.), CH 147-148, 163
Mountain boats, RM *12-13, 96-97,* 105, 176. *See also* Stern-wheelers
Mountain Creek Bridge, Canada, CA *192-193*
Mountain Home, Calif., LG *149*
Mountain Kate (Badger), WO *23*
Mountain Meadows, Utah, massacre, PI 178, *180*
Mountain men, CH 102-106, *108-113,* GC 142, RM 53, 123, 131, 180, SC *8-11,* 16-24, *22-23,* 32, 47, TB *cover, 46-51,* 53-79, *80-87;* aspects of life, TB *65,* 66-67, 68-69, *70-71,* 72, 74, 77, 80; California expeditions, TB 88, *90,* 91, 94-111; equipment, TB 68, *70-71;* extent of explorations, TB 55, 64, 91; and Indians, TB 55-56, 60, 61, 64, 68, 69, 72, 74, 77, 97, 100, 101, 106, 111; medical practice, TB 72; motivation, TB 77; occupational hazards, TB 77; at Pierre's Hole, TB 72, 74, 77; precursor to, TB 53; relation to market and suppliers, TB 77; rendezvous (1840), EM 17, PI 48, 49, 58, TB 64, 77, 79, *92-93;* of Rocky Mountain Fur Company, TB 61, 64; territory of, TB *76. See also* Fur trade
Mountain of the Holy Cross, Colo., CH 116, *123,* TB 197, *198-199*
Mountaineer (riverboat), RM 39
Mountains, travel through, EX 30, *48-49,* 78, *95,* 102, 171, *186-187,* 209, PI 99, 107, *112,* 113. *See also* Rocky Mountains; Sierra Nevada
Mounties (Canadian). *See* North West Mounted Police
Movies (Western), EM *192-199,* 201-227; cowboy heroes in, EM *200,* 202, 206, 207-227; cowboy stuntmen in, EM 104, 108, 119, 201-202, *211,* 225-227; epic, EM 222-224, 225; making of, EM *208-211;* silent, EM 218, 220; sound, EM 218, 220, 225-227; villains in, EM *221, 223*
Mowing machine, CB *70-71*
Mowry, Neel H., GM 200-202
Moxlie's Weekly Canoe Express (delivery service), LG 63
Muck, defined, MN 33
Muckraking journalists, LG 204, 212, 217

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

Muggins Bar, Calif., FN 102
Muir, John, AL *112,* LG 217, *221,* RN 204; quoted, AL 112, LG 225, RN 116
Muir Glacier, AL *map* 58-59, 112-*113*
Muir Woods (Calif.), EM 152
Muldoon, Padre Michael, TX 39-41
Mule skinner, EX 59, 73
Mulege (Baja Calif.), WO 169-170
Mules, EX 15, 57, 59, 60, 72-73, 180, SL *96;* advantages of, SL 96, 113, 176; braying, SL 210; care of, SL 102, 176; and George Crook, SL 176, *178;* pack, EX *54-55;* 20-mule-team rig, EX *80-81*
Mulford, Ami F.: crippling of, SL 123; quoted, SL 61, 67-68, 103, 109, 123
Mulford, Clarence E., EM 35
Mulhall, Lucille, EM *103,* WO 189, *194-195*
Mulholland, John, MN 103
Mullinville, Kans., TM *6-7*
Mulrooney, Belinda, MN 208, *209*
Mulvenon, William, RN 139-140
Munras, Estévan, SW *148*
Munro, "Coatless Curly," MN 224
Murat, Katrina, WO *134*-135
Murderers Bar, Calif., FN 82, 211
Murdock, Perry, EM *216*
Murieta, Joaquin, FN 142, *144,* 145
Murphy, Jeremiah J., SL *124*
Murphy, John and Daniel, FN 209
Murphy, Joseph, EX 61, 73
Murray, Idaho, TM *232-233*
Murrin, Luke, TM 135
Muscle Shoals Company, FR 157, 158
Musgrove, Captain Richard, quoted, SC 87
Music: ballads, CB 81, 92, 154, 156, 177, 183; and courtship, IN 91; Dodge City cowboy band, CB *194*-195; halls, TM *162;* instruments, CB *80*-81, 157, IN 91, *102-103;* personal song, IN 102; pop tunes, CB 184. *See also* Bands; Songs
Mussel Slough, Calif., tragedy, RR 202, 203, 205, 208; pamphlet, RR *202*
Musselshell River, RM 176, 177, 180, 181
Mustangs, RN 25, 27, 31, 120
Mutilation, SL *37,* 140, 142. *See also* Indians—torture
Muybridge, Eadweard, CH *94;* photos by, GM *211*
Muzzle loader, LG 38, 142
My Confession (Chamberlain), MW *74-75*
Myers, Horace W., CH 61-62
Myrick, Andrew, IN 175

N

N Bar N Ranch (Mont.), CB 121, 128
N Bar Ranch (Mont.), CB 210
Nachise (Cochise's son), GC 69
Nacimiento River (Calif.), *map* 200-201
Nacogdoches, Tex., SW *97,* TX 4, 16, 36, 38, 70; and Alamo, TX 92-93, 101, 109; Houston at, TX 66, 68, 70, 71
Nahl, Charles, SW *183;* engravings by, FN *128, 129;* paintings by, FN *8-9, 144,* RN 218, *219,* TB *116-117*
Nahlekadeya (Cochise's wife), GC 69
Naiche (Apache chief), GC *69, 70-71,* SC 173, 181, 182, 183, *186-187*
Nalin (Apache girl), IN *11*
Nana (Apache warrior), GC *80*
Nantaje (Apache scout), SC 168, 170, SL 151, 152-153
Napa Valley, Calif., SW 194
Napoleon I (Bonaparte), RM 60, SW 95, 106, 138, TX 20; wars of, FR 24, 179, 209, 210, SW 164
Napton, John, quoted, RM 32-37
Naretena (Cochise's brother), GC 69
Narrative of My Captivity among the Sioux Indians (Kelly), WO 64, *66-67*
Narváez, Pánfilo de, SW 26
Nash, John, TX 137
Nast, Thomas, SL 169; cartoons by, RR *79,* SL *168-171*
Natchez (riverboat), GM 64-*65, 66-67, 80-81;* gambling devices on, GM 58, *59*
Nation, Carry, CH 69, WO 196, *198,* 202-205, *203, 204-205;* quoted, WO 202, 203
National American Woman Suffrage Association, WO 17
National Cattle and Horse Growers Association of the U.S., RN 74
National Consumers Meat Company, RN 176
National Convention of Cattlemen, RN 41, *74-75*
National Grange of the Patrons of Husbandry. *See* Grangers
National Indian Defense Association, GC 210
National Parks, CH 116, 119, EM 152, *153, 154-159,* LG 220; Protective Act, EM 154. *See also* names of individual parks
National School of Forestry (France), LG 217
Native American Church, GC *129*
Native Sons of the Golden West, FN 214
Natural disasters, TM 36-38. *See also* Blizzards; Droughts; Fires; Floods
Naturalists, TB 121-142; tools of, TB *129*
Nauvoo, Ill., PI 148, *150-151,* 167
Navajo County, Ariz. Terr., EM 20
Navajo Indians, GM *24,* IN *44-45,* 165, RN 90, SC 33, 152, *154-155,* 159, SL 18, 32, SW *46-47,* 50, 123, 126, 130, 131; 1840 location, IN *33;* mask, IN *122;* medicine, IN 140, 141; religious object, IN *130, 141;* removal of, IN 165, 168; weaving, IN *116-117*
Navarro, José Antonio, TX *217*
Naylor, James, MN *129*
Neall, James, Jr., FN 193
Nebel, Carl, SW *222-223*
Nebraska, CH 71, 157, *226-227,* PI 193, 195; early settlement, PI 191; European emigrants, PI 195; first homestead, PI 194; growth, PI 219; literacy rates, WO 92; living conditions, PI 191, 196-197, 198, 199, 202, 203, 204, 210, 213, 216; photograph album, PI *220-233;* and slavery, PI 201; suffrage movement, WO *225;* weather, PI 191, 213, 216. *See also* Omaha, Neb.
Nebraska City, Neb., EX *44-45,* RM *174-175, 198-199;* Main Street, TM *cover; News,* CH 69
Neches River, SW 61, 62
Neecoweege Indians, GC 7
Negroes. *See* Blacks
Nehlig, Victor, paintings by, FR *40-43*
Neill, Colonel James C., TX 80, 84, 85, 90, 114, 124
Nektar, Father (Russian Orthodox priest), AL 30
Nellie Peck (riverboat), RM *145*
Nelson, John Young, SC *82;* quoted, SC 86
Nelson, Oscar Matthew Battling, GM 223-228; quoted, GM 227
Neosho City, Kans., TM 57, *64*
Neva (Russian ship), AL 35
Nevada, CH 36, 37, 62, 71, *75,* 197-201, 211, LG 102, *103,* 216, MN 25; gambling laws, GM 221, 232; gold and silver strikes in (*see* Gold rushes—Nevada; Silver strikes—Nevada); horse races, GM 209; *State Journal,* GM 232; territorial status for, TM 142; Washoe Zephyrs (winds) in, TM 36. *See also* Comstock Lode; Reno, Nev.; Virginia City, Nev.
Nevada City, Calif., GM 99, 140
Nevada Gold and Silver Mining Company, MN *138-139*
Nevadaville, Colo., WO *114*
Neve, General Felipe de, SW 93
New Almaden, Calif., WO 104
New Archangel, Alaska, AL 35
New Braunfels, Tex., TX 156, 161, 210
New Brunswick, Canada, CA 91, 140
New Helvetia, Calif., FN 23, LG 51
New Metlakatla, Alaska, CA 102, *104*
New Mexico, CH *12-13,* 71, 157, EM 20, LG 24, MW 6, 17, 19, 22, 78, RN 20, SW 18, 26, 29, 35, 49-55, *58-59,* 62, 72-73, 76-77, 119-147, 177, *228-229,* TX 160, 215, 216; and Compromise of 1850, TX 221-222; and Mexican War, SW 200, *201,* 211, 214, 215, 224, 225; and sheep ranching, RN 88-89; statehood for, TM 151; trading post, EM *228-229;* U.S. conquest of, MW 96, 99, *106-107,* 109-111, 126
New Northwest magazine, WO *219,* 222-224
New Orleans (riverboat), GM 51, 52, RM 95-100
New Orleans, La., FR 161, 165-171, 172, *178,* 179, *212-213,* GM 49, 61, 142, SW 18, 109; Battle of, FR 179, 195, 199, 209-225, *215, 217, 218-219, 220, map* 226-227, *228-233,* TX 53, 87; *Picayune,* SW 147
New Sam Gaty (riverboat), RM 111
New Washington, Tex., TX 127-129
New Westminster, Canada, CA *88-89, 120-121*
New York, Treaty of (1790), FR 179
New York & San Francisco Mining and Commercial Company, TB 205
New York, N.Y., LG 22, 23; Cody and, EM 57, 59, 62, 64, 73, 78; *Herald,* CH 81, EM 57, 62, 73, 141, FN 36, 45, 69, LG 186, RM 224-225, SC 209; *Journal,* EM 141; *Press,* EM 140; rodeos in, EM 106-107; *Saturday Press,* CH 201; stockyards, CB 50; *Times,* GC 34; *Tribune,* AL 56, CB 50, CH 7, *17,* 21, *23,* 25, 27, 30, 31, 33, 34, 37, 62, FN 43, 67,

94, MW 31, 169, TM 23, 50, 60, 206-209, 224; *Weekly,* EM 56; *World,* AL 56, EM 141, WO 164
Newcomb, "Bitter Creek," GF *224-225*
Newella (riverboat), RM 158-159
Newhouse, Sewell, TB 70; beaver trap, TB *70; The Trapper's Guide,* TB 70-71
Newhouse, Walter, LG 159
Newhouse trap (beaver), TB *70*
Newman, John, TB 26
Newspapers, TM *18-19, 23, 27, 90,* 203-211; lightweight, EX 92, *93;* and politicians, TM 131, 134; on Pony Express, EX 97, *100,* 105, 113; and promoters, TM 65; on stage trips, EX *163;* value of, in California, EX 14; and Wells Fargo, EX 191. *See also* Advertising; individual city names
Newton, Kans., CB 187, *188-189,* 190-191, 193, 204, GM 161-164, 180; shoot-out, GF 38
Newton, Tex., EM 188-189
Ney, Elisabet, WO 184-*187;* quoted, WO 186, 187
Nez Percé Indians, CA 178, EM 108, GC 6, 162-185, IN 23, PI 49, 133, RN 58, *71,* SC *135,* 136, SL 121, 123, SW 19, TB *32,* WO 21, 30; 1840 location, IN 32, *33;* and horses, IN 60; and Michael McCarthy, SL 125; treaties with, IN 155
Niantic (ship), FN 158-159, 173
Nicholas (Iroquois chief), FR *79*
Nicholas I, Czar (Russia), AL 36
Nichols, Colonel George Ward, CH 79, SC 202
Nick Koots (Pawnee scout), SC 126-127
Nicolai (Athabascan chief), AL 109
Nicollet, Joseph, TB 156
Niebaum, Gustave, AL *222*
"Nigger engine," RM 25, 29
Nile (riverboat), RM 140-144
Nineteenth Amendment, WO 219
Niobrara River, RM 70
Nix, Evett, GF 158, 160, 215
Noatak River, AL *map* 58-59, 114
Nobel, Alfred, MN 99
Noch-ay-del-klinne (Apache mystic), GC 86, SC 173-176; medal, SC *173*
Nolan, Billy, GM 227, 228
Nolan, Philip, TX 16
Nome, Alaska, AL 6, *10-11,* 22, *map* 58-59, 223, 224, MN 233; *Chronicle,* AL 148; *Gold Digger,* AL 223; gold rush *(see* Gold rushes—Nome, Alaska); *News,* AL 127, 136, 148
Nootka Sound (Vancouver Island), AL 31, CA 57, LG *28-29*
Nordhoff, Charles, RR 208; quoted, RN 222
Nordstrom, John, LG 144
Norfolk (race horse), GM 205, 209-210
Normand, Mabel, EM 88
Norris, William, RR 39
North, Major Frank, SC 115, *119-*128, 208; officer's commission to, SC *117;* quoted, EM 53
North, Captain Luther, SC *119-*128, 208; quoted, SC 119-120, 124, 126-127, 128
North Alabama (riverboat), RM 144
North American Review, RM 101
North Bloomfield, Calif., FN *112-113*
North Carolina, FR 30; and Franklin, Commonwealth of, FR 157-161
North Dakota, CA 92, 133; statehood for, TM 151. *See also* Dakota Territory
North Pacific Coast Railroad, RR *168-169*
North Platte, Neb., EM 53, 62, 76, 78
North Platte River. *See* Platte River, North
North Thompson River (B.C.), CA *2*
North West Company, CA 19, 23, 25, *map* 26-27, 28-36, 39, 42-43, 98, TB 25, 53; Mackenzie and, CA 55, 56-58, 73; merger with Hudson's Bay Company, CA 95, 138; and Métis, CA 137; Thompson and, CA 91, 92-95
North West Mounted Police (Canadian Mounties), AL 138, CA *map* 26-27, 134, 153, 155, *156-157, 158,* 159-183, *160, 175,* GC 211, MN 188, 202, 207, 211, 213, 214, 215; vs. Métis, CA 200, 201-216
Northcote (ship), CA 210, 215, 216
Northern Commercial Company, AL *192-193,* 194, 195, *208, 230-231*
Northern Pacific Railroad, CB 67, CH 30, 78, GC 199, LG 19, 20, *194,* 196, 203, 216, RM 145, 148, 170, 171, 183, *188, 189, 228-229,* 230-231, RN 100, 110, 155, 161; advertisement for, RR *138;* and Bismarck, RR 218-219; in Cascades, RR *88-89, 104,* 105, 118-119; completion, RR 91, 121, *124-125;* corporate symbol, RR *124;* extent in 1890, RR *201;* grades, RR 88; land promotion, RR *206, 207;* management, RR 53, 81, 214, 221; rates, RR 219; roundup representatives, CB 119; survey engineers, RR *50-51*
Northern Pacific Refrigerator Car Company, RN 161-163
Northern Pacific Trans-Continental Survey, LG *24-25*
Northern range, CB 53-55, 62
Northern Trail, RR 30, 32
Northern Wyoming Farmers' and Stock Growers' Association, GF 208
Northfield, Minn., GF 76-77; bank robbery in, GF 75, *78,* 80; townsmen, GF 78, 79
Northwest Ordinance, IN 157
Northwest Passage, search for, CA 21, 28, *map* 52-53, 221; Arctic Ocean and, CA 62-67; Mackenzie and, CA 55-73, TB 25
Northwest Territory, FR 97-100; Clark and, FR 111-128; money in, FR *168-169;* Anthony Wayne and, FR 131-141
Northwestern Commercial Company, AL 222
Northwestern Live Stock Journal, CH 61
Northwestern Lumber Company, LG 197
Northwestern Steamship Company, AL 222
Norton, Colonel Charles, GM 168, 169
Norton, Joshua A., FN *225*
Norton Sound, Canada, AL *map* 58-59, 67, *97,* 136, 145, 153, 160, *166-167*
Nor'Westers. *See* North West Company
Nova Scotia, Canada, CA 91, 140, 206
Novels, CB 92. *See also* Dime novels
Noyes, Judge Arthur H., AL 156, 157, 159, *160,* 161; quoted, AL 161
Nueces River, MW 13, 30, 58, RN 22, 25, 26, 34, 35, 37, SW 199, 200, *201,* 203
Nuestra Señora de Guadalupe mission (Tex.), SW *94-95*
Nugent, Mountain Jim, CH 163-166
Nuklukayet, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 101, 110, 111
Nulato, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 67, 97, 98
Numaga (Paiute chief), EX *109*
Nuñez, Sergeant Felix, TX 107
Nuttall, Thomas, SC 24, TB 118, 121, *122,* 126-127, 130-131, 134, 135, 138; findings illustrated, TB *123-125; Genera of North American Plants,* TB 130; *North American Sylva,* TB 123; *Ornithology of the United States and Canada,* TB 130
Nye, Edgar Wilson (Bill), CH 78

O

O.K. Corral, Tombstone, Ariz., shoot-out at, GF 15, 27, 30, 32-33, GM 176-179; aftermath, GF 33-34; background, GF 16-17, 20, 22, 25-26; diagram, GF *30;* newspaper account of, FG *31*
Oak trees, LG 33, 213
Oakes, D. C., MN 21, 25
Oakes, George J., FN 193
Oakley, Annie, CB 222, EM 64, 66, 72, 73-74, *77,* GC 214
Oakley, Kans., TM *100-101*
Oatman, Lorenzo, WO 64
Oatman, Mary Ann, WO 62, 64
Oatman, Olive, WO 62-*64,* 66
O'Brien, George, CA *177*
O'Brien, Lieutenant John Paul Jones, MW 82, 89
O'Brien, William, MN *160,* 163-166
O'Cain, "Honest Joe," AL 30-31, 34, 35
Occident (race horse), GM *213*
O'Donald, Frank, RN 163-165
O'Donojú, General Juan, SW 98
Oelrichs, Harry, CB 66
O'Fallon Creek, Mont., RN 110
Officers (Army), MW *226, 227, 228, 236,* SL *156-158,* 159-162, *164-165,* 166-167, 172-173, 176, *177,* 178-179, *180,* 181, *182-183, 184,* 185, *186-187,* 188-189, *190-195;* account of purchases by, SL 64, *65;* alcoholism among, SL 73; attitude toward Indians, SL 33, 36; black, SL 25; and companies, SL 64; competitiveness, SL 172-173, 178; credit at supply store, SL 72; and discipline, SL 64; families, SL 25, 75, 78, 80-81; field shelter, SL 10; food, SL *173;* functions and prerogatives, SL 64; generals, SL *156-158,* 159-162, *164-165,* 166-167, 176, *177,* 178; length of service, SL 68; noncommissioned, SL 64; order of march, SL 102; quarters, SL 49, 57, 58, *60,* 78, *172, 173, 174-175;* rank changes after Civil War, SL 24, 156, 172; regimental commanders, SL 172-173,

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

176, 178-179, *180,* 181, *182-183, 184,* 185, *186-187,* 188-189, *190-195;* and servant problem, SL 78; and treaty enforcement, SL 32; uniforms, SL 40, *45. See also* Enlisted men
Ogallala, Neb., CB 187
Ogden, Peter, TB 91; quoted, SC 16
Ogden, Utah, TM 22; *Freeman,* CH 66; *Morning Rustler,* CH 61
Ohio: Indians in, FR 60-61, 111-113, 128-141, 142; settlement of, FR 147, *148, 149,* 179, 186
Ohio (ship), AL 127, LG 54
Ohio River, FR *map* 16, 20-21, 49, 57, 60, *map* 76, 90-91, 92, 96, 97, 111, 117, 128, 133, 134, RM 24, 31, 71, 93, 100, 137; falls of the, FR *map* 16, 113, 125, RM 95-100; and settlement, FR 147, 185, *186-187*
Ohke (San Juan) pueblo (N. Mex.), SW 51, *58*
Oil pipe line, EM *188*
Oil rushes, EM 163-191; discovery methods, EM 167-168; drilling methods, EM 163, 164; production limits, EM 191. *See also* Boomtowns—oil; Wildcatters
Oil shares, EM *178-179*
Ojibwa Indians, CA *30-31;* 1840 location, IN *33*
O-kee-pa (Mandan buffalo dance), IN 143, *144-149*
O'Kieffe, Charley, quoted, WO 48
Oklahoma, CH 157, 186, WO *8-9;* Cherokees to, FR 100 *(see also* Cherokee Indians); Guardsmen, GF 160; land boom in, TM 78, 93; oil rushes, EM 21, 166, 167, 169-177, 188, 189-190; Territory created, GC 119, GF 157. *See also* Indian Territory
Oklahoma City, Okla., EM *160-161,* 171, 172; Rodeo Hall of Fame, EM 108
Old Crow (Crow chief), GC 154, 156; quoted, SC 116
Old Dry Diggings, Calif., 82, 98, 142. *See also* Placerville, Calif.
Old Faithful (geyser), TB 192, *193*
Old Joseph (Nez Percé chief), GC 165-167, *168*
Old Rubber Face (facial contortionist), TM *190*
Old Spanish Trail, EX 21, PI 23, 30
Old Stagecoach of the Plains, The (Remington), EX *cover*
Old Three Hundred (Texas families), TX 32, *34-35, 138-139*
Oldham, Joe, RM 93
Oldman River, CA 151, 167
Ollikut (Nez Percé Indian—Old Joseph's brother), GC 166, 167, 169, 172, 176, *178,* 180, 182
Olmstead, Frederick Law, TM 64
Olsen, Charles Oluf, quoted, LG 179-180
Olympian, Wash., *Columbian,* LG 63
Olympic Peninsula (Wash.), LG 67, 145, *164-165,* 175
Omaha (riverboat), RM 25
Omaha, Neb., GM 140, TM 39-40, 88, *149,* 203, RM 101, *220-221, 226-227; Herald,* WO 206; *Weekly Herald,* TM 161
Omaha Indians, CH 102, 152, *176,* GC 152, RN 98, WO 206-208; dance, IN 93; 1840 location, IN *33*
O'Malley, D. J., CB 131
Omega (riverboat), RM 130
Omohundro, "Texas Jack," CH 147, EM 57, SC *194-195*
Oñate, Juan de, SW *36-37,* 44, 52, 54, 122
Onderdonk, Robert, TX *104-105*
One Bull (Sitting Bull's nephew), GC 206
Oneida Indians, FR *map* 76, 80, 84. *See also* Iroquois Indians
O'Neill, Bucky, TM 127
Onondaga Indians, FR *map* 76, 80, 84, *85,* 97. *See also* Iroquois Indians
Ontario, Canada, CA 91, 140, 206
Onward (ship), CA *96-97*
Opera houses, TM *162, 177, 218,* 221
Ophir mine (Comstock), MN 54, 60-64, *map* 62-63, 144
Ord, General Edward Otho Cresap, quoted, WO 72
Ord, Lieutenant Jules, EM 151
Orderly, duties of and competition for position by, SL 59
Ore samples, MN *108*
Oregon, AL 65, 142, 209, CA 73, CH 36, 37, FN 209, 211, LG 30-31, 32, 36-39, 48, *84-85,* 89, *99, 100-101, 104, 108-109, 148-149, 151, 160-161,* 196, 197, 202, 204, 216, PI 18, 24, 40, 43, 51, 123, MW 19, SW 18, 180, 188, 200, WO *10-11, 14-15,* 17, 35; becomes territory, PI 140; border dispute, CA 91, *94,* 95-98; businesswomen, WO *156-157;* and California, MW 102, 103; claims on, PI 18, 43, TB 156, 159, 160; Donation Land Act, LG 63, PI 145, WO 40, 219; early emigrants, PI 46, 48; east of Cascades, PI 133; equal suffrage in, WO 17, 219, 225; explorations, TB 163-165; first families overland, PI 61; government, PI 130, 132; and Ben Holladay, EX 144, 146-148, 149; Indians, PI 132-134, 136-137, 140; living conditions, PI 37, 121, 123-124, 126-127, 129-130, *132-133,* 134, 136-137, 140, 143, 145; mail, PI 143; Malheur Indian Reservation, WO 209, 212; Married Women's Property Act, WO 224; money and prices, PI 129, 132; Pacific University, WO 101-104; poster, PI *147;* promotion of, PI 24, 43, 46; rivers, LG 110; schools, PI 48, *144-145;* settlement of, MW 222; sheep ranching in, RN 88; Treaty, PI *50,* 140; Wells, Fargo in Portland, EX *224-225;* women, PI *142, 143,* 145. *See also* Cedar trees; Port Orford; Portland, Ore.
Oregon (ship), LG 54
Oregon & California Railroad, EX 144, *147,* 148; locomotive, RR *198-199*
Oregon City, Ore., CH 36, PI 37, 124, 129, *138-139,* TM 20, *27; Free Press,* CH 74; *Spectator,* CH 66
Oregon Stage Line, advertisement, EX *158,* 159
Oregon Trail, CH 106, 108, 111, EX 20, 21, 56, GC 137, 142-143, 146, 196, PI 17-18, 23, 25, 28, 30, 86, 92-93, 96, 97, 98-99, 105, 107, RN 55, 88, SC 47, 50, 51, *map* 59, WO 24; branches, PI *22,* 104; circular to emigrants, IN *152;* jump-off points, PI 87; notable geological formations along, PI 99, 104; Pacific Springs, PI 104; survey, TB 157, 160-163; traffic, PI 69; wagon passability, PI 54, 58, 61. *See also* Travel conditions
Oregon Trail, The (Parkman), CH 181, 187
Orem, John C. (Con), GM 220
Oriental (ship), LG 54-55
O'Riley, Peter, MN 57-60, 61, 78
Oriole (whaler), AL 211, 214
Orogrande, N. Mex., MN 94, 121
Orrum, Eilley, MN 162-163
Orschel Brothers Clothing Store (Miles City, Mont.), CB 119, 129
Orting, Wash., WO *44-45*
Osage Indians, GC 9, 17-18, *20, 21,* 22, 23, 25, 41, PI *62-63,* RM 19, *56-57,* 60, SC *122,* SL 37, TM 75, 106, 212, WO *62-63;* 1840 location, IN *33;* hatchet, IN *209;* sacred objects, IN *131*
Osceola (riverboat), RM 108
Oskaloosa, Kans., TM *156,* WO 199
Osprey (ship), AL 64
O'Sullivan, John L., TB 158
O'Sullivan, Timothy, CH *211, 224-225,* MN *68-71,* TB 191, 196, 219, 224
Otcheek (Mohawk warrior), FR 122, *123*
Otermín, Antonio de, SW 51, 52
Otis, Lieutenant Colonel E. S., GC 209
Oto Indians, TB 24
Oto-Missouri Indians, 1840 location, IN *33*
Ottawa, Kans., TM 36, 70, 74-76
Ottawa Indians, FR 52, *map* 76, 80, 88-*89,* 97, 111, 139, TM 71-74, 75. *See also* Algonquin Indians; Pontiac (Ottawa chief)
Ottawa River, CA 20, 21, 29
Otter, Colonel William, CA 207, 210, 215
Otter Belt (Comanche), IN *6-7*
Otter Creek, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, *179*
Ottowa (Sioux chief), WO 65
Ounalaska (ship), AL 114
Our New West (Bowles), CH 30
Ouray (Ute chief), GC 149, *151*
Ouray, Colo., MN 29, 162; *Solid Muldoon,* CH 77
Out West magazine, CH 160
"Outcasts of Poker Flat, The" (Harte), CH 196
Outing Magazine, CH 124
Outlaw, The (Remington), CB *2*
Outlaws. *See* Criminals
Outlaws of the Border (book), GF *66, 67*
Outlook (labor magazine), MN 112
Overland Mail Company, EX 110, 133. *See also* Butterfield Overland Mail Company
Overland Monthly magazine, CH 193, WO 110, 111
Overland Stage Line, EX 127, *132,* GF 199. *See also* Holladay Overland Mail & Express Company
Overland trails. *See* Trails (overland)
Overton, Bill, quoted, SC 79
Overton, Thomas, quoted, FR 195, 209
Owens, Commodore Perry, RN *135;* quoted, RN 139

Owens-Adair, Dr. Bethenia, WO 18, 148-153, *149;* quoted, WO 148, 150, 151
Oxbow Route, EX *20,* 31, *32,* 208; trip on, EX *164-165*
Oxen, EX 57, 59, 60, 68, 74, 75, 78, LG *cover, 84-85,* 98, *122, 132;* and wagon trains, EX *56-57,* 60, 68, 74, 75, 78

P

Pablo, Michael, EM *18*
Pacane (Miami chief), FR *122*
Pacheco, Francisco, MW 80, *map* 180, 201
Pacific Coast Jockey Club, GM *218-219*
Pacific Fur Company, CA 95, RM 64, TB 58-59
Pacific Mail steamers, FN 67, 69, 175, *176;* flag, FN *174*
Pacific Ocean, Mackenzie and, CA 69, 72, 73
Pacific Railroad Acts, RR 19, 24, 35, 41, 55, 68
Pacific Railroad of Missouri, RR 17
Pacific Union Express Company, EX 221, 223
Pacific University, WO 101, 104
Packard, Arthur, quoted, RN 172
Padilla, Fray Juan, SW 42-43
Page, Bacon and Company, EX 198, 200, 201
Page, Henry, quoted, FN 176
Page, Oscar, LG *138-141*
Page, Walter Hines, EM 27
Paine, John, RN 136
Paine, Ralph D., quoted, LG 116
Paiute Indians, EX 94, 103, 109, GC 139, *214-215,* 216, 218, GM 17, *31,* 41, IN 24, RR 83, SC 28, 71, 72, 137, 159, 160, WO 209-215; baskets, IN *115, 116;* cradleboard, IN *87;* 1840 location, IN *33*
Pakenham, Major General Sir Edward, FR 220-225, *224, 232-233*
Palma, Salvador (Yuma chief), SW 70, 71, 74-76
Palmer, Joel, PI 18-19, 20, *37,* 92, 134; quoted, PI 17, 104, 127
Palmer, Lieutenant (Royal Engineers), quoted, CA 116
Palmer, William Jackson, RR 111, *214*
Palo Alto, Mex., MW *24, 25, map* 29, 54, 57, 63, 65, 66, 78, 105, 207; medal, MW *219*
Palo Duro Canyon, CB 49, 56
Palo Pinto County, Tex., RN 41
Palouse River (Idaho), LG 205
Panama: Canal, EM 151-152; Isthmus of, LG 54; by rail, FN 134; voyage via, FN 40, *62-63, 64-65, 66,* 67, 69
Panama City, Panama, FN 67; *Panama Star,* CH 59
Panics: of 1819, TX 19-22; of 1837, TX 160, 205; of 1857, MN 22, TM 23, 148; of 1893, MN 178, 206, TM 106, 208, 213, 222; in southern California (1862), TM 102. *See also* Depressions
Panoramic maps, RM *194-199*
Pans, FN 73, *74-75,* 92, 95; prices, FN 32, 173
Pantages, Alexander, MN 218
Papago Indians, GM 25, 29-31, 43; 1840 location, IN *33*
Parachute Creek, Colo., RN 120
Parades, TM *37;* circus, TM *182-183;* for statehood, TM 153, *158-159*
Paramount Pictures, EM 217, 220, 222
Pardo, Roberto, SW *172*
Paredes y Arrillaga, General Mariano, MW 22, 28, *59,* 78, SW 200-203, 214
Parfleche (food bag), IN *57,* 100
Paris: Exposition (1867), CH 166, 218; Treaty of (1763), CA 22; Treaty of (1783), FR 111
Parker, Charley, CH *75*
Parker, Cynthia Ann, GC 101, 105-109, 119, IN *189*
Parker, Mrs. H. S., EM 82
Parker, Hubbard G., LG *102*
Parker, Isaac, GC 107-109
Parker, Judge Isaac Charles, GF 145, *148,* 149-150, 153, 155, 157, 158, 161, 163, 164, 215
Parker, John (Texas fort owner), TX *166-167*
Parker, Lieutenant John Henry, EM 151
Parker, Dr. Painless, LG 176
Parker, Quanah. *See* Quanah Parker (Comanche chief)
Parker, Robert Leroy. *See* Cassidy, Butch
Parker, Samuel, PI *40,* 52, 54; *Journal of an Exploring Tour beyond the Rocky Mountains,* PI 54
Parker, Silas, GC 119
Parker, Theodore, quoted, MW 170
Parker, White, GC 126
Parker, William, quoted, CA 161
Parkhurst, Charley (Charlotte), EX 174, *175,* WO 178
Parkman, Francis, CH 180, *181, 187-190,* 191; quoted, CB 21, CH 181, 189, 190, 191, PI 92
Parmenter, William (family), RN *10-11*
Parmley, T. J., MN *125*
Parr, Cephas W., SC 89
Parrish, Samuel, WO 209
Parsnip River, CA 59, 72, 91
Parsons, William, quoted, MN 22
Particular Time of Day (Pawnee Indian), IN 10
Partridge, "Sailor Bill," MN 224
Passengers: cross-country, EX 21, 24, 31, 32, 35, 159, 161-163, 166-167, 169, 171, 174-175, 177, 178, 180-181, *182-183,* 184, *186-187,* 188, 208-209; on riverboats, RM 28-37, *142-143. See also* Stage lines; Stagecoaches
Patchen, Nina, WO *172*
Patent medicines, TM *110-111,* 147; medicine shows, TM 163-167
"Pathfinder, The." *See* Frémont, John Charles
Patrón (Walker), SW *cover*
Pattee, James Monroe, GM 140-*141*
Patterson, James, RR 171, 203
Patterson, Robert (mathematician), TB 18
Patterson, Robert (Mexican War general), MW 185; and Cerro Gordo, MW 141, 142; and Veracruz, MW 133, 137, 139
Patti, Adelina, WO 139
Pattie, James Ohio, TB 77
Paul Bunyan legends, LG 128, 131-133, 143, 176, 180
Paul I, Czar (Russia), AL 35
Paul Wilhelm, Duke (Württemberg), CH 150, *152-155*
Pawnee, Kans., TM *56*
Pawnee Bill (Gordon Lillie), Wild West Show, CB *220,* EM 76, *82, 83,* 84-85, 104
Pawnee Indians, CH 99, 106, 152, EM 53, 57, 139, EX 78, GC *11,* 15, *148,* 149, *219,* GM 28-29, PI 93, RR 185, SW 38, 41, *72-73;* as Army scouts, SC 16, 112, *114,* 115, 116, 117, *118,* 119-128, *121,* 134, 208, SL 125; earth lodge, IN 78-79; 1840 location, IN 32, *33;* food, IN 100; medicine, IN 139; ritual, IN 123-124; war paint, IN *204*
Paxson, Edgar, painting by, SL *230-231*
Paxtang, Pa., FR *12-13, map* 16
Pay, MN 112-113, 146-147; Army, FN 79, RR 101, SL 24, 68, 72-73, 169; lapses in, SL 32, 72-73; minimum, MN 65, 67; of railroaders, RR 101, 182, 189, 190; of steamboat crews, RM *149;* supplements, SL 72
Pay streak (mining term), MN 27-28
Peabody, the Reverend Endicott, GM 156
Peabody, Henry G., CH *14-15*
Peace council of 1840 (Bent's Trading House, Colo.), IN *14,* 15, 18-20, 22, 24, 30, 31-32, 35
Peace medals, GC *136*
Peace River, CA 91; Canyon of the, CA 58, 72; Mackenzie and, CA 55, 58-59, 72
Peacock, Waddy, CB 121, 123
Peale, Charles Willson, CH 97, *99;* paintings by, TB *27*
Peale, Rembrandt, CH 97, 98, 100
Peale, Titian, CH 97, *99-101,* 108
Pease, Mrs. Sarah Marshall, WO 186
Peasoup Bar, Calif., FN 102
Peavey, Gary B., LG 196
Peck, Dr. A. F., TM 203
Peck, William D., FN *87*
Peck Line, RM 171, 176
Pecos (Quanah Parker's brother), GC 105, 109
Pecos, N. Mex., SW 51
Pecos, Tex., rodeo, EM 100-101, 121
Pecos River, RN 20, 127, SW 18, 38, 42, 117, 130
Pedernales River, TX *26-27*
Pedregal (lava field), MW 179-181, 184, 185
Pedro, Felix, AL 190-194, 195
Peel, Ben, RN 61, 63
Peel, Estelle, TM *157*
Peeler (logging term), LG *cover,* 38, 118, *119*
Pellet, Sarah, FN 131, WO 201
Pembina, Canada, CA 135, 136, 145
Pemmican, IN 100
Peña y Barragán, General, MW *map* 204-205, 215, 216
Peña y Peña, Manuel de la, MW 222; quoted, MW 221, SW 200
Pence, Bud, GF 61
Pender, Sir John, RN 161
Pendleton, Ore., rodeos, EM 101, 102, *103, 104, 105,* 202
Pendroy, N. Dak., WO *75*
Pennell, John, LG 186, 187
Pennsylvania Railroad, RR 214
Pennycuick, Alick, CA *177*
Penrod, Emanuel, MN 59-61
Penrose, Charles, GF 209; quoted, GF 209-210
Penrose, Brigadier General William, SC 205
Pepiquenne (Nipissin Indian), FR 122, *123*
Peralta, Pedro de, SW 44, 50
Pérez, Colonel Albino, SW 143
Pérez, General Francisco, MW

80, 207, 208, 214, SW 219, 224
Performers, WO 129, 137-141, *138;* variety, TM *188-195. See also* Entertainment; Theaters
Perham, Josiah, RR 53, 81, *214;* People's Pacific Railroad of, RR 81; quoted, RR 81
Perkins, William, quoted, FN 105, 135
Perry, Captain David, GC 169-172
Perry, Commodore Matthew, MW *152-161;* quoted, MW 152
Perry, Oliver Hazard, FR 210
Peta Nocona (Comanche chief), GC 105
Peter Balen (riverboat), RM 42
Petri, Richard, TX *148-149, 152-153*
Pets, at line camps, CB 92
Pettus, Captain William, TX 216
Pettygrove, Francis, LG 70
Peyote Ceremony, GC *128-129*
Philadelphia-United States Centennial Exhibition (1876), WO *182-183*
Philip III, King (Spain), SW 49
Philippine Islands, EM 137, 152
Phillips, Frank, EM *180-181*
Phillips, Joseph, quoted, SC 166
Phillips, Wendell, IN *193,* RR 78
Philosophical Society of Texas, TX 185, 186
Phipps, William, LG 203
Phoenix, Ariz., EX *228-229,* RN 132, 136, 140, 141, TM 102; *Herald,* WO 170
Phoenix (ship), AL 30-31
Photography, CB 168, *215;* and Great Surveys, TB 191-196, 218 *(see also* Jackson, William Henry); studio, CB 199, 224-225
Piankashaw Indians, FR *map* 76, 97, 111, 125
Piapot (Cree chief), CA 181-182
Pickett, Bill, EM 108-*109*
Pickett, Charles Edward, CH 63
Pico, General Andrés, MW 108, 114, 115-116, *119,* SW *192, 206-207,* 214
Pico, Pío, GM 200, MW 101, 104, 108, *118,* SW 189
Picturesque America magazine, CH 116
Pidgeon, Daniel, quoted, EM 22-23
Piegan Indians, CA 150, 168; North, CA 174
Pierce, Abel (Shanghai), CB 51, *58,* 191
Pierce, Bill, GM 164
Pierce, Charlie, GF *224-225*
Pierce, Frank Richardson, EM 35
Pierce, Franklin, MW *175,* 177-178, 181, 189, 210, SL 28
Pierce, James, CH *226-227*
Piercy, Frederick, CH *159*
Pierre, S. Dak., RM 73
Pierre's Hole, Idaho, Battle of, PI 48, TB 72, 74, *map* 76, 77
Pig War, CA *100, 101,* 108-110
Pigeon River, CA 29, 32, 33
Pike, Lieutenant Zebulon Montgomery, EM 23, RM 62, SC 24, SL 32, SW *137,* 138-141, TB 102, *map* 103; quoted, PI 20, SW 8, 141
Pikes (miners from Pike County, Mo.), FN 105
Pikes Peak, TB *102,* TM *196,* 199, 202, 203, 217, WO *228-229;* gold rush *(see* Gold rushes—Pikes Peak)
Pile of Clouds (Nez Percé medicine man), GC 178
Pillow, General Gideon J., MW 202, 203; and Cerro Gordo, MW 143, 147 149; and Mexico City, MW *map* 204-205, 210, 211, 214; and outskirts of Mexico City, MW 176, 178, 179, 181, 189; quoted, MW 149; and Veracruz, MW 133-136, 139
Pilots' licenses, RM *141*
Pilz, George, AL 78-79
Pima Indians, GM 43, SC 152, 167, 168, SW 27, 64; basket, IN *115;* 1840 location, IN *33;* Upper, SW 128
Pinchot, Gifford, AL 223, LG 217-224, *220*
Pine Ridge Agency (S. Dak.), EM *204-205,* SC *112-113,* 127, 137-138, 227
Pine trees, LG 19, 51, 52; Bishop, LG 98; Douglas fir and, LG 30, 37; eastern white, LG 20, *24,* 28; lodgepole, LG 33-34; ponderosa (western yellow), LG *20-21, 25,* 31, 33, 36, 150, 151, 216; sugar, LG 7, *20-21,* 26, 30-31, 102, *218-219;* western white (Idaho), LG *20-21, 25,* 31, 204-205, 216
Pineda, Alonzo Alvarez de, SW 55
Pinkerton, Allan, GF 63, 66, *73;* dynasty, GF 73
Pinkerton National Detective Agency, GF 63, 66, 67-68, 69, 72, 73, 75, 80, 93, 181, 182, 201
Pinney, George, TM 143
Pino, Colonel Manuel, MW 110
Pinta (ship), AL *101,* 103
Pioneer Cattle Company, RN *72, 73*
Pioneer Ladies Aid Society, WO 135
Pioneer Mining Company, AL 157, 159-161
Pioneer Stage Company, EX 151, 207
Pioneers, The (Ranney), WO *cover*
Piper, Edward, CB 50
Pipes, IN *26-27;* bowls, IN *28-29;* manufacture, IN 28. *See also* Smoking
Pistols, GF 38, *40-49;* Barns, GF *49;* Colt, GF 38, *40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 46, 48, 49;* Deringer, GF 48, *49;* double-action, GF 46; pocket, GF 40, 48; Reid, GF *48;* Remington, GF *41,* 46, *47, 48, 49;* single-action, GF 38, 40; Smith & Wesson, GF *45, 46, 47, 48;* Spies, GF *49;* Starr, GF *41. See also* Guns; Revolvers
Pitman, Captain John, RM *212-213*
Pittman, Key, AL 148, MN 218
Pittman, Maria, PI 52
Pittock, Henry, CH 72-74
Pitts, Charlie, GF 72, 75, 80
Pittsburgh, Pa., FR *14, map* 16, 133, *180-181. See also* Fort Duquesne; Fort Pitt
Pizanthia, Joe, GF 197
Place, Etta, GF *93*
Placer mining, MN 19, *20-21,* 24, 104; Black Hills, MN 115; Comstock, MN 58, 60; defined, MN 33; desert, MN 28-29; Klondike, MN 206; stream-bed, MN 26-28
Placerville, Calif., FN *116-117,* 142, 219, 222, 223, EX 159, 207; called Hangtown, FN 116, 124, 125, 142; mail service in, EX 30; as Old Dry Diggings, FN 82, 98, 142
Placerville Road (Sierras), EX *186-187*
Plains Indians, PI 20, 193, 195, 217, 219, RN 120, SC 16, 34, 51, 70, 89, 101, 106, 167; defeat of, SL 179, 220 *(see also* Indian wars); as scouts, SC *112-113,* 115-138, *140-147. See also* Arapaho Indians; Cheyenne Indians; Indians; Mandan Indians; Sioux Indians
Plaisted, Eleanor, quoted, WO 51
Plaisted, Emma, WO 51
Plan del Río, Mex., MW *map* 145
Plants: identified by Emory survey, TB 178; identified by Lewis and Clark, TB 37, *38-39;* identified by Thomas Nuttall, TB *123-125*
Platt, George, GF 109-110
Platte River, CH 98, *136-137,* 156, EX 78, 166, PI 93, *156-157,* RM 20, 22, 53, 54, 63, 65, 70, 136, RN *84-85,* SW *72-73,* 138, WO 27, 31; crossing south fork, PI 98; North, PI 98-99, RM 140, 145
Playing cards: cheating and, GM 117, *120-121,* 122-123, *124-125;* faro, GM 88; Indian, GM *36-37;* Rancho Santa Anita, GM *216-217;* on riverboats, GM *58, 59,* 60-61. *See also* Card playing
Pleasant Valley War (Ariz.), RN *114,* 116, 132-141
Plenty Coups (Crow chief), GC *149*
Pliers men (fence menders), CB 86, 88
Plover Bay, Alaska, *map* 58-59, *97*
Plows, PI 200
Plum Creek, Neb., incident, RR 110
Plummer, Mrs. Clarissa, GC 108
Plummer, Henry, RN 61, 63
Plummer, Mrs. Rachel, TX *165*
Poinsett, Joel, TB 156
Point, Father Nicolas, GC 167, PI 70, 72, *73;* illustrations by, PI *72-75,* SC *52-55;* quoted, SC 49, 52, 54
Point Barrow, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 115, 211
Point Isabel, Mex., MW 26-27, 35, 42, 58
Point man, CB 142, 154
Point Pleasant, W. Va., Battle of, FR *map* 16, 33, 90-91, 92
Pokegama Chute (Ore.), LG 102, *125*
Poker, CB 82, 119, 184, GM *12-13;* boomtown, GM 151, 152, 156, 168-171, *180-181,* 182, 185; in California, GM 87-88, 94-95, 102-104; cheating and, *124-125,* 127-130, 131-132, 133, 173; Indians and, GM 40, 41; on riverboats, GM 54, 61, 70, *71,* 75
Poker Tom, GM 95
Police, CB 190-191, TM *140-141;* women, *157*
Police Gazette, LG *160-161*
Poling, RM *64-65*
Politicians, WO 196, 199, *222, 223*
Polk, James Knox, FN 35, 38, 43, MW *16,* 54, 57, 60, 65, 76, 78, *79,* 126, 181, 222, PI 25, *42,* 43, *51,* 140, SL 28, SW 215, TX *196-201,* 218, 219; and California, MW 99, 100-101, 102, 109, 119; and conquest of Mexico, MW 129, 130, 136, 142; critics of, MW 169, 170-171; and outbreak of war, MW *12,* 13, 22, 28, *34;* and peace negotiations, MW 176-177,

222; quoted, MW 28-30, 130, 170, 176
Polk, Major William H., coat of, MW *47*
Pollard, Dr. Amos, TX 92
Polly, Mrs. John, LG 159
Polo, Indian, GM *23*
Polygamy (Mormon). *See* Mormons—polygamy
Polygyny (Indian). *See* Indian women—polygyny
Pomeroy, Samuel (Beans), TM 74, 76
Pomo Indians, AL 29, GM 26; paintings of, WO *112, 113*
Ponca City, Okla., EM 161, 166, 170, 171
Ponca Indians, EM 170, GC *8*, WO 205-209, *210-211; clothing, IN 129;* 1840 location, IN *33*
Ponchartrain, Comte de, RM 59
Pond, Peter, CA 23-29, 36, 55-56; map by, CA *52-53*
Pontiac (Ottawa chief), FR 88-*89, 102-103*
Ponting, Tom Candy, CB 50
Pony Express, GC 141, 143; end of, EM 17, 56, 137, EX 83, 112-113; extra-fast run, EX 101; finances, EX 112, 113; government subsidy, EX 110; horse changes, EX *10-11,* 104; horses, EX 100-101; inauguration, EX 91-92, 94, 97, 98-99; and Indians, EX 102-103, 105, 109; organizing, EX 98, 100-102; relay stations, EX 101, *106-107;* riders *(see* Pony Express riders); routes, EX 20, 39, 91; saddle kit, EX 91, *104;* steamer, EX *96-97;* and telegraph, EX 88, 112, 209; time cross-country, EX 7, 91, 94; and Wells, Fargo, EX 209
Pony Express riders, EX *10-11, 14, 88-89, 90, 95, 98-99,* 102-103, 105, *108, 112, 116-121;* arms, EX 102-103; and Bible, EX *94;* clothing, EX 102; first, EX 92, 94, 102, 116; last, EX 113; selection of, EX 101-102
Pool. *See* Billiards
Poole, Alonzo, RR 203, 205
Poor Elk (Cheyenne scout), SL 116-117
Popé (Pueblo Indian), SW 51, 52, 54, 55
Pope, Andrew, LG 54-58, *56,* 63, 64, 67, 70, 113, 197
Pope, S. W. & Company, LG 54
Popham, Al, CB 128-129, 131, 135
Popular Sovereignty, PI 201
Population, TX 6, 15, 36, 156
Port Blakely, Wash., LG *192-193;* Mill Company, LG 142
Port Gamble, Wash., LG 57-59, *60-61, 62,* 63, 64, 96-98, 192
Port Ludlow, Wash., LG 58, 59
Portage la Prairie, Canada, CA 148
Porter, Edwin S., EM 206
Porter, Dr. Henry R., RM 186, 215, 225; quoted, SC 96
Porter, Lavinia Honeyman, WO 31-32; quoted, WO 31
Porter, Rufus, FN 53
Porter, William S. *See* Henry, O.
Porterfield, Robert, EM 54
Portland, Ore., LG 70, 158, 196, 204, 212, PI 143, RM 139; Lewis and Clark Exposition (1905), LG 112, *205,* WO 17, 18, 19, 225; *New Northwest,* CH 69; *Oregon Journal,* WO 17; *Oregonian,* CH 36, 66, 72-74, MN 6; Skid Road, LG 176, 178-180, *181,* 185, 187, 190; temperance movement in, WO 201-202
Portolá, Gaspar de, SW *36-37,* 65, 67-69, 70, 76, 159
Posses, GF *116-117*
Possessory rights. *See* Range rights
Postal Telegraph Company, MN 169
Postl, Karl Anton (Charles Sealsfield), quoted, TX 168
Posts (Army), SL 25, 28; life on, SL 58-78; size of, SL 28. *See also* Forts
Potawatomi Indians, FR *map* 76, 80, 97, 125. *See also* Algonquin Indians
Potlatch Lumber Company, LG 204-205
Potlatches, AL 75, CA 75, *76-77,* 87
Potter, Joseph, RR 77
Potts, Elizabeth, WO *176-177*
Potts, Jerry, CA 165-167, *166,* 168, 173; quoted, CA 166
Poundmaker (Cree chief), CA 205, 206, 207, 210, *214,* 215, 216; quoted, CA 216
Pourier, Baptiste (Big Bat), SC 100, 101-102
Pourtales, Count James, GM *172*
Poverty Bar, Calif., FN 82, 102
Powder River, RM 145, 148, 206, 210, *214,* 224, 225, RN 119, SC 101, 120-123, 124; war on *(see* Johnson County War)
Powder River Cattle Company, CB 67
Powell, Mrs. Elizabeth, TX 127
Powell, James, SL 137
Powell, John Wesley, RR 211, TB 182, 189, 206, *207,* 210, 212; *Report on the Lands of the Arid Region of the United States,* TB 212; Survey, TB *184-185,* 207-212, 214, *222;* and George Wheeler, TB 212
Powell, Joseph, 127
Powell, Lee, EM *219*
Power, John, RM *182,* 183
Power, T. C., RM *182-185,* 187
Power Line (steamboat company), RM 171, 176, *222-223*
Powers, Lillian, WO 141-142; quoted, WO 141
Pownall, Joseph, quoted, FN 94
Practical jokes, CB 29, 144, 220
Prairie Cattle Company, CB 47, RN 21
Prairie fires, CA *130-131,* 162, 168, RR *158-159*
Prairie Flower (Quanah Parker's sister), GC 105, 109
Prairie Flower, or Adventures in the Far West, The (Bennet), SC 28
Prairie schooner, EX 73
Pratt, Lieutenant Richard Henry, GC 45; quoted, GC 92
Presbyterian Church, FR 148-152; missionaries, AL *66, 67, 68-69*
Prescott, Ariz., RN 132, 134, 140, TM 102, *144-145; Arizona Miner,* SC 161; politicians in, TM 127, *132-133;* rodeo (1888), EM 101, 121
Presidential elections, TM 135; of 1824 and 1828, TX 53; of 1836, TX 204; of 1844, MW *12,* 22, TX *196-201,* 218; of 1848, MW 60, *83,* 86, 130, 171; of 1852, MW 177-178; of 1856, MW 119; of 1860, TX 222
Presidios, defined, SW 49-50
Preston, William, quoted, FR 90
Preuss, Charles, TB 161-162, 164, 166; quoted, SC 28
Prevost, Victor, painting by, FN *30-31*
Pribilof Islands, AL *52-53,* 55, 56, *map* 58-59, 61-64; Henry Elliott and, AL *62, 63*
Price, Gabe, AL 157
Price, Hiram, quoted, AL 59, FN 19
Price, Julius, drawing by, AL *cover*
Price, Philip Parry, FR 168
Primavera, LG 206, *208, 210-211*
Prince of Wales Island, AL *map* 58-59, 217
Prince William Sound (Alaska), AL 30, *map* 58-59, 221
Princess (riverboat), GM 71
Prisoners of war, SL 39, 120
Privett, Samuel (Booger Red), EM 104
Prize fighting. *See* Boxing
Proclamation of 1763, FR 52
Professional gamblers, vs. amateurs, GM 168
Professional people, TM *22-23;* shortage of, TM 32-36; women, TM *156-157,* WO 129. *See also* Dentists; Doctors; Lawyers; Teachers
Progress (whaler), AL 215
Progresso, N. Mex., TM *50-51*
Prohibition, TM 57, WO *130,* 196, 205, 224. *See also* Temperance
Promissory notes, CB 56-57
Promontory, Utah, RR 91, 112, 163; ceremony at, RR 113, 116, *120-121;* choice of, RR 113
Promoters: and California, PI *32-33,* 40, 64, 66, 68; and Indians, TM 71-74, 75; of Plains, PI 189, *190,* 191, 194-195; of railroads, AL 209, 221-222, TM 53, 60-61, 70, 73, 74-76, *76-77;* of rodeos, EM *98,* 104-108. *See also* Financing; Investing
Prospecting, FN 86, 88-90, 94, 98, 101-104
Prostitution, CB 123, 184-185, 190, 191, 192, 198-199, 210, 212, GF 22, 23, LG 168, *172-173,* 185-190, MN 40, 41, 135, 153-157, *154-155, 156,* SL 75, TM 27-30, 107, 113, 163, 188, *210,* WO 18, 70, 106, 129, 141-143, *144-147;* boomtown, GM 166, 168, 179, 185; and fur traders, CA 29, 32; Klondike, MN 199, 214, 218; prohibition of, CB 202; and saloons, TM 172-173; in San Francisco, FN 179, *188, 189. See also* Dance halls
Protecting the Emigrants (Schreyvogel), SL *cover*
Provost, Etienne, RM 123, 127, 131
Pryor, Ike T., CB 151
Pryor, Ensign Nathaniel, RM 63, 65, 72, 73
Puberty dance (Apache), GC *70-71*
Public land, CB 57, 61. *See also* Land
Puebla, Mex., MW 171, 174-178, *176-177, 182,* 207, 221
Pueblo, Colo., Stock Growers Bank, CB 56
Pueblo Indians, CH 27, 86-87, 157, IN 32, *33,* MW *106-107,* SW 20, 50-54, *56-60, 65, 72-73,* 76, 117, *120-121,* 131, 143; dwellings, IN *82-83;* food, IN 49, *111;* potters, IN *106;* revolt against Spanish, IN 50; ritual, IN *126,* 127; trade fairs, IN 55; use of horses, IN 50

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

Puget, Peter, LG 30
Puget Island, LG 39
Puget Mill Company, LG 55, 57-62
Puget Sound, LG 19, 30, 48, 55-67, 96-98, 133, 144, 185, *192-193,* 196; *Daily,* LG 187; *Dispatch,* GM 138
Pulaski, Tex., justice in, GF 139-140
Pulitzer, Joseph, EM 141
Pullen, Harriet, MN 208
Pullman, George Mortimer, RR 139; commissary car, RR 142; dining cars, RR 128-129, 135, 139; hotel cars, RR 142; parlor cars, RR 139; private cars, RR 140, 142, *161;* reclining chair, RR *160;* sleeping cars, RR 41, 139, 142, *162*
Pulp fiction: magazines, EM 35; novels *(see* Dime novels)
Punch (British journal), CA *94*
Pushican (Shoshoni chief), GC 146
Pushigan (Indian gambler), GM 34-38
Puter, Stephen A. Douglas, LG 216
Puyallups Indians, GM 23-26
Pyrites (Fool's gold), FN 23, 95, MN 26, 33

Q

Quakers, GC 38
Quanah, Acme & Pacific Railroad, GC 126
Quanah Parker (Comanche chief), GC 100-118, *102,* 137, IN 189, 190, *192,* 194; home of, GC *120-121;* quoted, IN 192; and reservation, GC 118-129
Quantrill, William Clarke, GF 56, 58, 59
Quapaw Indians, GC 183
Quarterboats, RM *218, 219*
Quarters (Army): construction of, SL 28-29, 49, *54-55;* and families, SL 15, 78; field, SL *10-11;* officers', SL *172, 173, 174-175;* ranking out, SL 15, 78
Quartz, defined, MN 33
Quartzite, Ariz., duel, GM *166-167*
Quebec, Canada, CA 22, 91, 140, 206, 217, 221
Queen Anne's War, FR 78-79
Queen Charlotte Islands, CA 74, LG *32*
Queets River, LG 110
Quesnel, Canada, CA 116
Quesnel River, CA 110
Quicksilver (mercury), MN 27
Quillers' Society, IN 99
Quilting: bees, WO *75;* designs for, WO *76-77*
Quincy (riverboat), GM *78-79*
Quincy, Ill., *Herald,* RM 176
Quinn, Thomas Trueman, CA 205-206; quoted, CA 206
Quintaro, Nicholas, quoted, MW 111
Quitman, General John A., MW 73, 174, 178, 179; and Mexico City, MW *map* 204-205, 210, 211, 214, 215, 216, 220; and Veracruz, MW 133-136, 139
Quivira, SW *36-37,* 38-39, 41-44
Quooquandarong (Huron chief), FR 122, *123*

R

Rabbit Creek, Calif., FN 139
Race discrimination. *See* Blacks; Chinese—race discrimination
Race for Millions, A (movie), EM *198-199*
Radwood, A. C., illustration by, GM *cover*
Raids (Indian). *See* Indian raids; Indian wars
Railroad stations: naming, RR 215; restaurants in, RR 135, 139, *142-143,* 144, 153
Railroad tracks: laying, RR *82-83,* 91, 112, 113; mileage, RR 91, 204
Railroad travel: and dust, RR 145; early, RR 155, 157; on elite excursions, RR 140, 142, 145; emigrant trains, RR 148, 152-153; gambling and *(see* Railroads—gambling on); illness during, RR 145, 148; Indians, RR *154,* 155; prairie fire, RR *158-159;* and robbery, RR 157; sleeping cars, RR 163, 164-165 *(see also* Pullman, George Mortimer); weather hazards, RR 156-157. *See also* First class; Railroads; Second class; Third class
Railroaders: brakemen, RR 181, *188, 190;* conductors, RR 184, 185; deaths of, RR 172, 175, 193; engine watchmen, RR 190; engineers, RR 189-190, 194; firemen, RR 189, 190; hardships, RR 175; hazards, RR 175-176, 182, 184, 185, 188, 189, *190,* 191, 193, 194, 196-197; hostlers, RR 190; and romantic heroes, RR 226; section gangs, RR *178-179;* spirit of brotherhood, RR 172, 174, 177, 181, 186-187; station agents, RR 184-185; switchmen, RR 177, 180-181; telegrapher, RR 184; train crew, RR *172-173;* training, RR 172, 190; wages, RR 182, 189, 190; wipers, RR 172, 190. *See also* RR index
Railroads, CB 21, 188, 191, 193, 204-205, LG 22, 70, 71, 192, 195-197, 202-204, 216, SL 30; accidents, LG *156-157;* and Bozeman Trail, SL 143; bridges for *(see* Bridges); and circuses, TM 163; Comstock region, MN 64-65, 67; and early towns, TM 13, 17, 19, 22, 24, 40, 50, 54, 78; and Denver, TM 216-217; in East, EX 17; and end of Old West, EM 19, *20,* 100; and express companies, EX 17, 27, 36, 60, 79, 142, 209, 220-221, 223; as extermination tool, SL 36, 167; gambling on, GM *12-13,* 75, 117, RR 149, 163; and Ben Holladay, EX 144, 209; in Indian Territory, GF 143; in Klondike region, MN 210, *222, 223;* land grants to *(see* Land grants); and land promotion, PI 189, 191, 194; and logging, LG *222-223, 226-233;* and merchants, TM 98, 106-107; and panoramic maps, RM *194-195, 198-199;* police powers of, GF 199; promoters of, AL 209, 221-222, TM 53, 60-61, 70, 73, 74-76, *76-77;* rates of, RM 176; and river towns, RM 169, 170, 171; routes, EX 20, 113, *128-129;* stations for *(see* Railroad stations); vs. steamboats, RM *149,* 178, 183, 225, *226-233;* surveys for *(see* Surveys); tracks for *(see* Railroad tracks); transisthmian, FN 134; travel conditions on *(see* Railroad travel). *See also* Transcontinental railroads; names of individual railroad lines; RR index
Rainbow (Nez Percé chief), GC 175, 176, 180
Rainfall, CB 35
Rainy Lake, Canada, CA 28
Ralston, Annie, GF 72, 82
Ralston, William C., TB 205
Ramadas, SL 58
Ramírez, José Fernando, quoted, MW 201, SW 218
Ramírez, General Simeón, MW 207, 208
Ramona (Jackson), CH 180, *194-195,* WO 208
Rancheros, CB 53-54
Ranches: chores, CB 88-89, 91; dwellings, CB *70-71, 74-75, 76-77, 78-79,* 81; large vs. small, GF 199, 204, 206; northern range, CB 53-55; rules, CB *82,* 170; survival of, EM 19, 76, 99; in Texas, CB 49-54. *See also* Ranchos; Range; RN index
Rancho del Arroyo Chico (Calif.), RN 203-205
Rancho El Tejon (Calif.), RN 220, 222
Rancho Los Alamitos (Calif.), RN 202, SW *172*
Rancho San Miguelito de la Trinidad (Calif.), RN *200-201*
Rancho Santa Anita (Calif.), GM 213-214; playing cards from, GM *216-217*
Rancho Santa Margarita (Calif.), RN *224-225*
Ranchos, SW 149, *158,* 169-170, *172, 178-179;* life on, TB *114-117;* owner of, SW *cover*
Randall, Captain George, SC 168
Randall, Isabelle, CH 161
Randall, James, EX 92
Randall, Jesse, CH 59
Randolph, Lieutenant J. H., *Bess, the Trapper,* WO *22-23*
Randolph, John (Virginia Congressman), FR 174; quoted, FR 172
Randsburg, Calif., WO *136-137*
Range: burning, CB 128; chores, CB 83, 86, 88; rights, CB 57, 61; wars, RN 112-141
Range Law (movie), EM *223*
Rangel, General Joaquin, MW *map* 204-205, 207, 214, 216, 217
Ranger, Tex., EM 161, 166, 178-179, 182
Rangers. *See* Texas Rangers
Ranking out, SL 15, 78
Ranney, William, paintings by, PI *cover, 10-11, 14-15,* WO *cover*
Rapids, CA 2, RM *138-139,* 216
Raspberry, Bennager, FN 83, 85
Rath, Charles, TM 107-109
Rattlesnake Dick, EX 212, 220
Rattler (race horse), GM 208-209
Ravalli, Mont., EM *18*
Ravol, Dr. Armand, MN 207
Rawhide, Nev., GM 185
Rawlins, Wyo., TM 32, 156
Rawn, Captain Charles, GC 177-178
Ray, Nick, GF 212, 223
Raymond, Captain Charles, AL 99
Raymond, Sarah, quoted, WO 91
Recanzone, Charley, GM *177*
Recreation, SL 72-73, 75, 78; family, SL *79-89;* Indian, IN 20, 22, 38, 64, 87, 94-97, 99
Red Beard (Sioux guide), SC 88, 89
Red Cloud (Sioux chief), GC 139, 196, 197, 199, IN 190,

192, 195-196, 197, 200, RM 140, 145, SL *134,* WO 67-68; and Bozeman Trail, SL 135, 136, 137; quoted, IN 108, 192, 200; war of, IN 195-197, SL 135-143
Red Cloud Agency, SC 98, 100, 225
Red Crow (Sioux chief), CA 174, 175, 176; quoted, CA 176
Red Echo (Nez Percé chief), GC 169, 175, 180
Red Hawk (Sioux chief), GC *2*
Red Horse (Sioux Indian), account of Little Bighorn, IN *226-233*
Red Leaf (Sioux chief), WO 68
Red River (Ky.), FR *map* 16, 148, 195
Red River of the North, CA *6-7,* 38, 42, 182; expedition (1876), CA *146-147, 148,* 164; Méti settlements on, CA 131, 133-150, *134-135;* Mounties and, CA 161, 162
Red River of the South, CB 144, RM 17, SL 109, 114, *map* 163, 179, SW 61, 62, 63-64, 76, 93, 95, 138, TX 13, 16, *17,* 51, 64, 66, 203, 214
Red Shirt (Sioux chief), EM *72*
Red Tomahawk, Sergeant (Sioux policeman), GC 220-222, *223,* SC *139*
Red-Water (Sioux soothsayer), CH 189
Redding, Benjamin, RR *61*
Redington, Colonel John, CH 71
Redwood trees, LG *cover,* 7, *12-13, 18, 20-21,* 24, 32-33, *34-35,* 39, *40-49,* 52, 71, *91,* 112-113, *202-203, 214-215;* Carson mansion built of, LG *206-211;* coast redwoods, LG 24, *27,* 32, 33, *46-47;* conservation and, LG 217, 225; felling of, LG 90-91, *108, 114-115, 118, 119, 120;* Sierra redwoods, LG 24, *27,* 32-33, *44-45*
Ree Indians. *See* Arikara Indians
Reed, Autie, RM 208-210, 214
Reed, Henry Armstrong, SL *217;* at Little Bighorn, SL 206, 217
Reed, J. D., CB *196*
Reed, J. Harvey, RR 175, 190, 198
Reed, J. Warren, GF 161, 163, 164
Reed, James, PI 111, 113, 117, 118
Reed, John, AL 178-179
Reed, Margaret, PI *114,* 117
Reed, Moses, TB 26
Reed, Samuel, RR *52-53,* 98, 101, 112
Reel, Estelle, WO 199
Reese, John, SC 58, 72-*76*
Reese River *Reveille* (Austin, Nev.), GM 17, 41
Reeves, Sam, EM 116-119
Reformers. *See* Antigambling crusades; Indians—reformers and; Suffrage (equal); Temperance movement
Regiments (Army), SL 145, 147, 153; volunteer, MW *36-37,* 57-60, *204,* 225, *229, 233,* SL 145, *146,* 147, 150
Regina, Canada, CA 182, 202, 215, 216, *217,* 220-221
Regulators, FR 17-20, GF 139, 186
Reid, Frank, AL 181, 187
Reid, Hugo, quoted, FN 106
Reid, John, quoted, FR 209
Reid, "Poney," GM 164
Reilly, Jumbo, LG 180
Reindeer, AL 67-70, 71, *72-73*
Reinhart, Benjamin, painting by, PI *8-9*
Reins, CB *108-109*
Reinsmen, EX *170, 171, 172-173, 174,* 175, 177
Rejón, Manuel Crescencio, SW 225
Religion, TM 33-36, *40-41,* 60. *See also* Indian religions; Missionaries; names of individual denominations
Remington, Frederic, CB 17, CH 118-127, *125,* EM 22, 122, 141, 227, SL 127; paintings by, CB *cover, 2, 6-7,* CH *125, 126, 127, 128-129,* EM *127, 144-145,* EX *cover,* 4, *10-11,* GM *38, 112-115,* RN *118-119,* SC *cover, 164-165, 169,* SL *18,* SW *137;* quoted, CH 134, EM 151, GM 38, 114, SC 126
Remittance men, CB 18
Remuda (band of saddle horses), CB 121, 124, 142-144, 154, 209
Reni, Jules, EX *139*
Reno, Major Marcus A., GC 206-207, RM 207, 208, 214, 215, 224, 225, SC 96, 128, 131-134, SL 78, *211,* WO *73;* attack at Little Bighorn, SL 213-214, 216; and Battle of Little Bighorn, SL 204, 207, 211, 212, 216; and court of inquiry, SL 221
Reno, Nev., GM 137-138, 226-227, *232-233;* boxing in, GM 229-230
Renton, Wash., GM 23-26
Repping, CB 119, 135
Republic Pictures, EM *211,* 220
Republican Party, CH 21, TM 142, 143, 146, 151, 153, 212, 218; in Colorado, MN 175, 178, 179. *See also* Elections; Presidential elections
Resaca de la Palma, Mex., MW *map* 29, *30-33,* 42, 54, 57, 65, 66, 78, 103, 105
Reservations. *See* Indian reservations
Resurrection Bay, Alaska, AL 32, *map* 58-59
Returns-Again (Sitting Bull's father), GC 195-196
Reuter, John (Dutch Wannegan), RN 163, 165
Revere, Joseph Warren, SW 189
Revolvers, SL 19, 104, *105;* Colt, SL 19, 104, *105. See also* Guns; Pistols
Reyes, Ignacia, MW 114
Reynolds, Charles Alexander (Lonesome Charley), RM 151, SC 85, 92-96, *93,* 225, SL 209, 211; death of, SL 214; quoted, SC 96; warnings at Little Bighorn, SL 209
Reynolds, Henry, AL 221
Reynolds, Colonel J. J., SC 101
Reynolds, James, CH 69
Reynolds, John (reinsman), EX 171
Reynolds, Captain John G., MW 214
Rezanov, Count Nikolai Petrovich, AL 27, *28,* 31, 35-39, SW 164-168, 180; quoted, AL 39
Rhodes, John, RN 141
Rice, Alexander, RR 142, 165
Rice, George, quoted, GM 227-228
Rich Bar, Calif., FN 102, 125-126, 128, 139
Richards, John, MN 103
Richards, W. A., GF 201
Richardson, Albert Deane, CH 18-22, 24-25, *28,* 30, 33-37, EX 163, 167, 171, 180-181, 184, TM 17, 27, 57, 64, 224; quoted, CH 17, 21, 24, 30, 33, 36, 37, GM 17, MN 148-151, RM 7
Richardson, Billy, EX 92, 103
Richardson, Levi, GF 39
Richardson, William H., FN 163-165, 198
Richmond, Mo., bank robbery, GF 61
Richmond, Volney, AL 195
Richthofen, Baron Walter von, TM *213; Cattle Raising on the Plains of North America,* CB 62
Rickard, George Lewis (Tex), GM 223, 228-230
Rickard, Thomas A., quoted, MN 37, 148, 174
Ridgely, Lieutenant Randolph, MW 39, 43
Riel, Louis, Jr., CA 140-150, *143;* quoted, CA 140, 142, 145, 149, 198, 200, 201, 202, 203, 217, 218, 219, *220,* 221; rebellion of, CA *196,* 197, 198-205, 211, 215; trial, CA 216-221, *218-219*
Riel, Louis, Sr., CA 137-138, 140, 141, *143*
Rifle, Colo., RN 120
Rifles, CB *22,* 26, 149, FR 23-24, *26-27,* GF *50-51,* SL 19, *104-105,* 137, 138, TB 19, 68; Henry, GF *50-51,* SL 137, 138; Remington, GF *51;* Spencer, SL 19, 204; Springfield, SL *104-105;* Winchester, GF *50-51. See also* Guns; Shotguns
Rigging rings, CB *106*
Rights. *See* Range—rights
Riley, General Bennet, EX 57, FN 18, MW 149, 181
Riley, John (Lincoln County merchant), GF 183-184
Riley, Sergeant John, MW 27, 209
Rim-rocking, CB 214, RN 120, 136
Rincón, General Manuel, SW 219
Ringgold, Major Sam, MW 13, 14, 17, *25,* 26, 39, 42, 43
Ringo, John, GF 35
Rio Grande, RN 22, 27, 30, 34, 37, SW 18, 19, 56, 103, 114, TX *17,* 75, 84; explorers and, SW 38, 39, 41, 42, 44; and Mexican War, MW 6, 13, 14, 17, 22, 26, 27, 30, 35, 42, 43, 105, SW 199, 200, *201,* 203, 204, 224, TX 219, 221; and Mier Expedition, TX *142-147;* missionaries and, SW 50, 51, 52, *54;* and Texas Republic, TX 155, 203, 204, 216
Rio Grande Junction Railway Company, surveyors, RR 44-45
Ripley, Roswell S., quoted, MW 202, 203, 208, 214, 217
Ripley, Tom, LG 195, 217
Rische, August, MN 174
Rising, Don, EX 94
Ritter, Tex, EM 226
"River of Disappointment," CA 56
River pigs, LG *14-15,* 38, 118, *126, 152-153*
River towns, RM 159, 169-171, 186-193; panoramas of, RM *194-199. See also* Bismarck, N. Dak.; Sioux City, Iowa; Yankton, S. Dak.
Rivera y Moncada, Fernando, SW 76
Riverboat gambling, GM 48-75, *76-81,* 117
Rivers, LG 105-110; crossing of, EX *70-71,* 78, PI *77, 82-83,* 88, 92, 98, *156-157,* SL 102; flooding of *(see* Floods); improvement program, RM

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

216-221; of northern Plains, SL 204; rapids, CA *2,* RM *138-139,* 216. *See also* names of rivers; RM index
Road agents, RN 63
Road donkeys, LG 113
Road ranches, RN 55-57
Roads: in California, EX 14, 35-36; government contributions to, EX 23, *26, 27,* 39. *See also* Routes west; Trails
Robberies. *See* Bank robberies; Crime; Stagecoaches—robberies; Thievery
Robbers' Roost, Wyo., EX *166-167*
Robbins, John, TX 137
Robert Campbell (riverboat), RM 130-136
Robert E. Lee (riverboat), GM *64-65, 66-67,* 70-71
Robert J. Ward (riverboat), GM 56
Roberts, Dan W., SL 96-97, 99
Roberts, Edward, EM 183
Roberts, Mose, RN 139
Roberts, Owen Milo, WO 186
Roberts, Captain Thomas, GC 73
Robertson, Sergeant Cady, AL *100,* 103, 110, 111
Robertson, James, FR 30, *32,* 33
Robertson, W. F., and William T., RR 152
Robertson-Ross, Colonel Patrick, CA 153; quoted, CA 155
Robidoux, Antoine, SC 49, TB 77; quoted, RN 197
Robidoux, Peter, TM *96,* 102-106
Robinson, Alfred (José María Alfredo), RN 202, 219, SW *182*
Robinson, Andrew, TX 26
Robinson, Charles, TM 71, 74; quoted, FN 192
Robinson, Dr. David (Yankee), FN 138, 182
Robinson, Solon, quoted, LG 213
Robinson, Sue, FN 139
Rocheblave, Philip de, FR 114
Rock Island line, RR 41; land promotion, RR 213; length of, RR 139; round-the-world tickets, RR *139. See also* Chicago & Rock Island Railroad
Rockdale, Tex., TX *230-231*
Rockefeller, John D., EM 170, 171, LG 204
Rockefeller, William, CB 62
Rockers (gold pans), AL *134,* 139-142
Rocky Mountain Chief (race horse), GM 199-200
Rocky Mountain Fur Company, SC 32, 48, TB 61, 64, 130-131; advertisement for trappers, TB 61, *64;* battle with Arikaras, TB 61; method of operation, TB 64; mountain men of, TB 61, 64; relationship with trappers, TB 77; rendezvous, TB 64, 77, 130-131
Rocky Mountain House, Canada, CA *34-35,* 91
Rocky Mountain News. See Denver, Colo.—*Rocky Mountain News*
Rocky Mountains, CB 42-43, CH 108-111, 116, *140-141, 214,* LG 19, 22, 30, 33, 105, MN 22, *map* 23, SW 124-*126,* 138, 142; Mackenzie and, CA 55, 56, 58, 59-60, 61; silver mines, MN 6-7; travel through, EX 171. *See also* Colorado; South Pass (Rockies)
Rocky Point, Mont., RM *162-163*
Rodeos, CB 54, 59, 65, EM 88, *90-97,* 99-121; broncs in, EM 108-114; bucking machines, EM 116-119; bulldogging, EM 108-*109;* clowns, EM *118-119;* and movies, EM 201, 202, 220; promoters of, EM *98,* 104-108; Roman race, EM *110-111;* students and, EM 116; trick riding, EM *112-113;* trick roping, EM *115;* women in, EM *102-103*
Rodriguez, José Policarpo, SW *230-231*
Roe, Charles, letter by, SL *215*
Roe, Frances, quoted, WO 72, 74
Roelofs, Dick, MN 42
Roger Williams University, TM 71-74
Rogers, Ed, quoted, RN 140
Rogers, Harrison, quoted, SW 176
Rogers, Jennie, WO 142-143
Rogers, Lieutenant John, FR 117
Rogers, Major Robert, FR 88-*89;* quoted, FR 88
Rogers, Roy, EM 207, 220, 226
Rogers, Will, EM 202; quoted, EM 107
Rolleri, Jimmy, EX 218
Roman (whaler), AL 214
Roman, Anton, CH 193
Roman Catholic Church. *See* Catholic Church
Roman Nose (Cheyenne warrior), IN 137; and Battle of Beecher's Island, SL 21, 22, *26-27;* at Battle on Bozeman Trail, SL 136; taboo violation, SL 21
Romanov Dynasty, AL *18*
Romney, Caroline, CH 69
Ronan, Charles, GM 168
Rondo (game), GM 87
Rooney, Mickey, EM *215*
Roosevelt, Alice Hathaway Lee, RN 167, 170
Roosevelt, Edith Carow, EM 128, RN 176
Roosevelt, Nicholas, RM 95-100, 225
Roosevelt, Theodore (Teddy), AL 70, 223, CB 20, 57, 62, 67, *216,* 218, CH 127, 203, 206, EM 125-153, *127, 129, 130, 153,* 222, 227, GC 93, 126, 183, LG 221-224, MN 163, RN 152, 155, 166-171, 172, *173-*176, RR 214; cast-iron bank, EM *124;* and conservation, EM 130, 152, *153,* 154, 156, 158; and hunting, EM *122-123, 150;* and politics, EM *136,* 151-153; quoted, EM 76, 86, 122, 125-126, 128, 129, 131-135, 136-137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 146-147, 150, 151-153, 154, 156, RN 7, 167-170, 171, 172, 176, 177; ranch, RN *174-175;* Sagamore Hill home, EM *134-135;* songs about, EM *148-149;* spurs of, EM *128;* weapons of, EM *133; The Winning of the West,* EM 22, 122, 132-135, FR 46, 100. *See also* Rough Riders
Root, Frank A., EX 53, 69, 142, 167, 169, 171, 174, 175, 181
Rope (lariat), CB 26. *See also* Roping
Rope, John (Apache scout), quoted, SC 178-181
Ropes (rodeo), EM 120
Roping, CB 105, 106-107, *114-115, 125,* 126-127, 130, RM 28, 37; trick, EM *115*
Rosché, Louis, quoted, GM 99-100
Rose, Al, RN 140
Rose, Dilue, quoted, TX 155
Rose, Edward, TB 61, 69
Rose, George, GM 214, *218-219*
Rose, John, FN 98, 101
Rose, Louis, TX 106
Rose, Dr. Pleasant W., TX 155
Rosebud (riverboat), RM *82-83,* 173
Rosebud Creek, Mont., RM 206-207, 210, *214,* SC 101, 120, 131-132, 222, SL 199, 204, *map* 206, 209, 210; Battle of, GC 154-159, *158-159,* 206
Rosebud reservation, EM *36-37*
Rose's Bar, Calif., FN 101
Ross, A. Y. (Wells, Fargo guard), EX 220
Ross, Alexander, quoted, CA 136-137, 138, IN 26
Ross, E. G., CH 74
Ross, James, CA 183
Ross, John (Cherokee chief), FR 100
Ross, John (fur trader), CA 29
Ross, Captain Sul, GC 107
Ross, Lieutenant William J., SC 168, SL 152-153
Ross, William Potter, CH *67*
Rosser, T. L., quoted, SL 188
Rotan, Texas, *Billy Goat,* CH 68
Rothschild, Ferdinand, TB 205
Rotten Belly (Crow chief), IN 101
Roubier, Zeke, MN 153
Rough Riders, EM 22, 128, 135-151, *138-139, 143, 144-145,* 152
Roughing It (Twain), CH 182, *200-201,* 203
Roulette, GM *14-15;* boomtown, GM 152, 157, 168, *174-175,* 185; in California, GM 83, 87, 95
Roundups, CB 54, 59, *110-111, 112-113, 114-115, 116-117, 119,* 123, 128, 130, 167, EM 99, RN 69-70; horse, RN *64-65;* strategy, CB *122*
Rousseau, Brigadier General Lovell, AL *60;* quoted, AL 60
Roustabouts, RM *33,* 38-39, 92, 95, 176, 192, *202;* and captains, RM 126, 130, 131, 137
Routes west, FN 52-53; by Isthmus, FN *60,* 66; by land, FN 53 *(see also* Trails); by sea, FN *60,* 61, 64-66
Routt, John, TM 218
Rowe, the Reverend Peter Trimble, AL 176, 195
Royal Horticultural Society, LG 30
Royall, Major William B., quoted, SC 203
Royce, Josiah, Jr., WO 53
Royce, Sarah Bayliss, WO 18, 34-37, 52-53; quoted, WO 34, 36, 37
Ruby, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 180
Ruckstull, Frederick, quoted, CH 124
Ruede, Howard, PI 191-193, 198-200, 202, 206, 208-209
Ruffner, George, GF *102*
Ruger, Albert, RM *194-199*
Ruiz, Francisco, TX 109
Rule of capture (common law), EM 167
Runnels, Hardin, TX *217,* 222
Running W mark (King Ranch), RN *2*
Runnymede, Kans., TM 57, *66-67, 68, 69*
Rupe, James, EX 97
Rupert, Elinor Pruitt, WO 53-57; quoted, WO 53, 56, 57
Rupert's Land, Canada, CA 22,

137-155
Rush, Dr. Benjamin, TB 18-19
Rusk, Colonel Thomas, TX 118, 126-127, 141, 203, 205; and San Jacinto, TX 133, 137, 140
Russell, Andrew, CH *232-233*
Russell, Lord Charles, quoted, EM 22
Russell, Charles M. (painter), CB 7, CH 118, 127-134, *130-131, 134-135,* 159, RN 60; paintings by, CB *8-15,* CH *132-133,* EX *6-7,* GF *6-13,* GM *40,* RN *cover, 64-65,* SC *228-229;* sketches by, CH *131,* EX *139,* GF *184-185*
Russell, Captain John, GM 56
Russell, Lillian, LG 182
Russell, Majors & Waddell, EX 57, 62, 63, 65, 68, 75, 78, 83, 91, 92, 94, 97, 98, 102, 105, 108, 110, 132, 133; advertisement, EX *53;* scandal, EX 105, 108, 110
Russell, Marian, EX 79
Russell, Osborne, quoted, SC 16, 18, 20
Russell, William Green, TM 199-201
Russell, Colonel William Henry, PI 99
Russell, William Hepburn, EX 56-57, *62,* 63, 65, 92, 97-102, 103, 105, 108, 110, 112, 209; and Ben Holladay, EX 132-133
Russellville, Ky., bank robbery, GF 61-62
Russia, LG *37,* SW 64-65, 164, 180-*181,* 187. *See also* Fort Ross, Calif.
Russian-American Company, AL 28, 35, 36, 39, 41, 53, 217; U.S. and, AL 55, 57, 60-61
Russian Orthodox Church, AL 28-30, *36-38,* 47
Rustlers (cattle), CB 20, 51, 91, 120, 144, 156, 192, 210, 212-214, GF 14, 15, 20, RN 36-37, 56-57, 70-73, 116, 136; Indians as, CB 149; and vigilantes, GF 199, 201, 204-205, 206
Ryan, Captain James, LG 70

S

S T V Ranch, CB 135
Sabers, SL *104-105*
Sabin, George, RN 125
Sabine River, SW 95, 114, TX 6, 16, *17,* 22, 64, 84, 85, 125, 203, 210
Sacajawea (Shoshoni woman), GC 139, TB 28, 31, 32, 42, WO 17, 18, *19*-24, *20,* 225
Sackett, Delos B., quoted, SL 58
Sacramento, Calif., CH 76, FN *212-213,* 218, GM 83, 104-107, 108, 109, RN 204; as capital, FN 213; casinos in, GM 85, *86-87; Daily Record-Union,* CH 198; fires in, EX 191, 206; growth of, FN 80; Lola Montez in, FN 149; and Pony Express, EX 94; as staging area, FN 82; and John Sutter, FN 215; as transportation hub, EX 36; *Union,* CH 203, GM 100, 173
Sacramento River, FN 79, 82, 214, LG 51-52, 102, 105, RM 17; Battle of, MW *112-113;* valley, MW 102, 104, 105, 111, RN 89, *map* 196, 197, 222, SW 18, 177, 187, 188, 189, WO 37
Sacramento Valley Railroad, RR 33
Saddle horses. *See* Remuda
Saddles, CB 23, 100-101, *104-105, 106-107,* IN *61,* 64, IN *61,* 64; Spanish war, CB 53, *105*
Sadler, Reinhold, GM 221
Safford, Anson P., GC 81; quoted, SC 154
Sage, Rufus, TB 68; quoted, TB 68, 69
Sagean, Matthew, RM 58-59
St. Ange (riverboat), RM 125
St. Boniface, Canada, CA 133, 135, 136, 141, 221
St. Charles, Mo., RM 67, *118-119, 194-195*
St. Clair, General Arthur, FR *130,* 131, *132,* 133, 134, 139
St. Denis, Louis Juchereau de, SW 61-62
St. George, Harry, EM 32-34
St. George Island (Alaska), AL 56, *map* 58-59
St. Joe River, LG 105, 110, 176
St. Joseph, Mo., CH 156, FN 53, PI 87; *Gazette,* RM 92; and Pony Express, EX 91-92, 102
St. Lawrence Island (Alaska), AL *48-49, map* 58-59
St. Lawrence River, CA 21, RM 54
St. Louis, Mo., CH 191, FR *map* 16, 70, 106, MW 109, RM *6-7,* 24, 127, 136, *146-147,* 169; culture and commerce in, TB 73; *Enquirer,* CH 97-98; fire, RM *90-91;* founding of, RM *56-57;* ice gorge of 1856, RM 109, 137; *Missouri Democrat,* CH 31, 79, GC 30; *Reveille,* MW 108; riverboats at, GM *48-49,* 51, 54; World's Fair, GC 93
St. Maries River, LG 105, 110, 176
St. Mary River, CA 151
Saint-Memin, Charles Fevret de, TB 44; portraits by, TB *44-45*
St. Michael, Alaska, AL 32, 34, *map* 58-59, 136, 139, 145, 157, 190; explorers and, AL *97,* 98, 101, 111, 116
St. Paul (Kodiak), Alaska, AL *26-27, map* 58-59
St. Paul (ship), AL 22
St. Paul, Minn., CA 138, 140; *Pioneer Press,* RM 214, 224
St. Paul, Minneapolis & Manitoba Railroad, RR 85, 222; construction of, RR *84-85, 96-97. See also* Great Northern Railroad
St. Paul & Pacific Railroad, RR 221
St. Paul and Tacoma Lumber Company, LG 196
St. Paul Island (Pribilof), AL *52-53,* 56, *map* 58-59, *map* 62
St. Peter (ship), AL 22-23
St. Peters (riverboat), RM 125
St. Vrain, Marcellen, voucher of, SC *60*
Sala, George Augustus, CH *146*
Salado Creek, Tex., TX *144-147,* 216
Salaries. *See* Pay
Salas, Doña Petronila de, SW 51
Salcedo, General Némesio, SW 139-141
Salem, Ohio, FR *map* 16, 93
Salem, Ore., *Statesman,* CH 71
Saligny, Count Alphonse de, TX 210, 214-215
Salish Indians, LG 64, 186, TB 58
Salmon, AL 6, 22, 110; businessmen and, AL 209, *215, 216,* 217-220, *219,* 221, 223, 224
Saloons, CB *14-15,* 119, *178-179, 181-182,* 184, 192, 199, GF 15, *126-135,* LG 168, *170-171,* 176-185, MN *150-151,* RM *162-163,* SL 75, TM 27-30, 87, *94,* 113; in boomtowns, GM 152, 156-161, 164-185; in California, GM 104-107, 108; entertainers in, TM 172-176, *188-189;* gambling in, GM *2,* 7, 20, *118-119 (see also* Gambling); in Klondike region, MN 215, 218, *219;* tokens, GM *184. See also* Alcohol; Drinking
Salsbury, Nate, EM *57,* 62-64, 66, 74, 76; quoted, EM 64
Salt domes, EM 163, 165-166, 182, 190
Salt Lake City, Utah, CH 32, 33, 36, 66, 156-158, *159,* PI 161-162, *168-169,* 176, 178, 181, TM 22, 54; *Deseret News,* CH 62, 66; mail service to, EX 24-25; roads, EX 22, 23; theater in, TM 176-177, 184, *186-187;* water, PI 160, *172,* 173
Salt Lake Valley, PI 148, 159-161, 181; arrival of Mormons, PI 159, 173; farming in, PI 159, 162, 173; water, PI 160, *172,* 173-175
Salt River (Ariz.), RN 140; Canyon, SL *151;* Skeleton Cave battle, SL 151, *152,* 153-154, 176
Salter, Susanna, TM *157,* WO 199, *222*
Saltillo, Mex., MW *map* 29, 60, 65, 66, 79, 81, 82, 87, *90-95,* 126, 131, *map* 180, TX 33, 41, 69, 70, 84, 85
Salting, MN *136,* 137-142; defined, MN 33; mines, FN 26, 173
Saluda (riverboat), RM 89-92, 196-197
Samuel, William G. M., TX *188-195*
Samuel, Zerelda, GF 56, 62, 67, 72, *75*
San Agustín, Mex., MW 178, 179, 180, 181, 184, 201
San Antonio, Tex., RN 26, SW *14-15,* 18, 62, 63, 67, *86-89, 92,* 93, 96, *97,* 98, 102, 103-108, 114, 227, TX *map* 82-83, *172-173, 176-177,* 179, *188-195,* 210, 216, 225; and Alamo, TX 79, 90-92, 93, 96, 97, 101, 106, 109; Austins at, TX 22-24, 29; Comanche treaty conference, TX 178; hacienda, MW 179, *map* 180, 181, 189; Mexican domination of, TX 33, 62, 68, 91; Mexican surrender of, TX 13, *67, 69,* 71-75, 80, 83, 91, 114, 127; Mission San José, SW *16;* rodeo at, EM *106-107, 115;* Rough Riders at, EM 137, 140
San Antonio de Padua mission (Calif.), SW 70
San Antonio River, TX 79, *82-83,* 122
San Bernardino, Calif., CH 59
San Carlos Agency, SC 156, *162-163,* 170, 172, 173, 177, 181, 182
San Carlos reservation, GC *74-77,* 80, 81, 82-93, GM 39-41
San Carlos Borromeo mission (Calif.), SW *6-7,* 69, 70, 160-161
San Cristóbal, N. Mex., SW 51
San Diego, Calif., EM *10-11, 28-29,* LG 198, MW 96, *107,* 108, 114, 115, 117, 118, 120, SW 18, 65, 67, 156, 159, 170, 173, 177, 180, 185, 186, 214
San Diego de Alcalá mission (Calif.), SW 68-69
San Felipe de Austin, Tex., SW 99-102, TX 25, 33, *34,* 36, *37,* 39, 41, 70, 79, 119, 121, 127, 203; and Alamo, TX 90, 96,

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

103; conventions at, TX 65-66, 68, 71, 73, 80
San Fernando mission (Calif.), SW *168-169*
San Francisco, Calif., CH 37, 71, 202, LG 30, 39, 48, *50,* 52, 54, 57, 59, 63, 67, 70-71, 72, 105, 186, MN 61-62, MW 105, 115, PI 31, SW 74, 177, 181, 186, 188, 214, TM 76, 184; alcohol in, FN 179, 182; *Alta California,* CH 76, FN 144, 193, LG 71, MN 166, WO 47; American Theatre, FN 163; *Annals of,* FN 165, 179, GM 17, 91; antigambling laws, GM 20, 92, 98, *102-103,* 137; Bay, LG 51, 54, MW 101, 102, 114, SW *36-37,* 40, 68, 71, 74, 161, 164, 180, 186; boxing in, GM 221-222, 229; building of, FN 154, *158-159, 170-171,* 172; *Bulletin,* CH *10-11, 74,* 76-77; Butterfield stage line to, EX 31, 35; *California Police Gazette,* FN *188; California Star,* FN 29, 32; *Californian,* WO 110; *Call,* GM 214; as center for gold rush, FN 32, 80, 165, 172 *(see also* California gold rush); Chinese gambling in, GM 89-95, *90, 92-93, 96-97; Chronicle,* CH 62, MN 164, 166, 168, TM 76, WO 178; crime and punishment in, FN *156-157, 164,* 165, 172, 183, 189, 193, *196-198,* 199; depression in, FN 197-198; earthquake, EM *30-31; Enterprise,* CH 75; *Examiner,* MN 223; as financial center, FN 173, 209; fire companies in, FN 189, 192, 222; fires in, FN *160-161,* 163, 179, *180-181,* 185-186, 189, 192; first newspapers, FN 29, 30-31, 32; first photograph of, FN *166-167;* food in, FN 178; gambling in, FN 154, 173, 178, GM 17, 85-95, 100, 102-104, 109; *Golden Era,* CH 69, 192-193, WO 110; growth of, EX 36; Hastings College of Law, WO 154-155; horse races in, GM 200, *202-203,* 209-210, 216; land fills, FN *158-159,* 173, 190; lottery, GM 138; Market Street, FN 190; mint, EX 206; Montgomery Street, EX *196-197,* FN 173; *Morning Call,* CH 193, 201; name, FN 28, 31, 168, 172; *Newsletter,* CH *70-71;* Pacific Dispensary for Women and Children, WO 148; *Pacific Star,* FN 144; Parker House, FN 168, 178; Parrott Building, EX 193, *196-197, 199,* 201; and Pony Express, EX 96, 97, *98-99;* Portsmouth Square, FN 173, 178, 179, 196, GM *82-83,* 87; post office, EX 13; pre-gold rush, FN 169 *(see also* Yerba Buena, Calif.); prices in, FN 154, 172-173, 178; prostitution in, FN 179, *188, 189;* population of, FN 163, 168, 169, 172; St. Francis Hotel, FN 178; as seaport, FN *70-71, 166-167, 190-191;* stage entertainment in, FN 182, 185; Steamer Day, FN 182; stock market, MN 79, 142, 143, 144, 163-164, 168; streets, FN *168,* 173; *Sunday Times,* CH 76-77; Telegraph Hill, FN *170-171, 175; Wasp,* WO 154; wealthy of, MN 159, 162-169; Wells, Fargo office, EX *190,* 191, 193, *196-197,* 198, 201, 202, 223, 224; women in, GM 95. *See also* FN index
San Francisco de Asís mission (Calif.), SW *152-153*
San Francisco de los Tejas, Tex., SW 61
San Francisco Solano mission (Calif.), SW 180, 181
San Gabriel Arcángel mission (Calif.), SW 70, 71, 74, *150-151,* 176
San Gabriel River, MW *120-123*
San Gerónimo, Mex., MW 179, 181, 184, 185
San Jacinto, Battle of, SW 110-*113,* 200, TX 9, 12, 13, 91, *110-111,* 115-141, *126, map* 129, *130-131, 136,* 155, 203, 204, 205, 221
San Joaquin and Kings River Canal Company, RN 212-214
San Joaquin River, FN 79, 82, RM 17; valley, LG 105, SW 18, 177-180
San José, Calif., SW 159, 160, 188; mission at, SW 177, TX *30-31*
San José del Cabo mission (Baja Calif.), SW *78-79*
San Juan Hill, Cuba, EM 142-151, *144-145*
San Juan Island, Canada, CA *100, 101,* 108-110
San Juan Mountains (Colo.), CH 77-78; Marshall Pass, TB 212
San Juan pueblo (N. Mex.), SW 51, *58*
San Luís de las Amarillas mission (Tex.), SW 63-64
San Luís Obispo mission (Calif.), SW 70, 159
San Luis Potosí, Mex., MW *54-55,* 60, 79, 82, *map* 180
San Luís Rey de Francia mission (Calif.), SW *156-157*
San Mateo convent (Churubusco, Mex.), MW 189, *190-191,* 192
San Miguel Arcángel mission (Calif.), SW *148-149*
San Miguel de los Adaes, Tex., SW 62
San Miguel Gold Mining Company, MN *10-11*
San Pasqual, Calif., SW *206-207,* 214
San Patricio Battalion, MW 189, *209*
San Sabá River, SW 63, 64; massacre at, SW *74-75*
San Xavier del Bac mission (Ariz.), SW 64, 70, *128-129*
Sanborn, Henry, RN 152
Sanchez, Francisco, MW 115
Sand Creek, Colo., massacre, IN 183-184, 186-187, 188, SL 37, 143, 147, *148-149,* 150, TM 216
Sanders, Edwin, RN *14-15*
Sanders, Mrs. Harriet Peck, RM 29
Sandham, Henry, paintings by, CH *195,* RN *173*
Sanford, Mollie Dorsay, quoted, PI 37, WO 48
Sanger Flume, LG 105
Sangre de Cristo range, SW 18, 119, 142
Santa Ana y Farias, Calif., SW 181
Santa Anita Track (Calif.), GM 214
Santa Anna, General Antonio López de, CH 59, 68, MW 22, 28, *map* 29, *54-55,* 61, 126, 129-130, 132, *150-151,* 152, SW 96-114, *111, 112, 115,* TX 62-74, *72, 112,* 113, *118-119,* 203; and Alamo, TX 77, *82-83,* 85, 90, 91, 93, 96, 97, 101, 106, 107, 109, 113, 114, 116; and Buena Vista, MW 78, 79, 82, 87; and Cerro Gordo, MW 129, 141-149, 150; exile in Cuba, MW 54, 78, 150; and Goliad, TX 121-122; and Mexican War, SW 214-224, 225, TX 219-221; and Mexico City, MW *map* 204-205, 206, 208, 210, 211-220; and Mier Expedition, TX 146, 215-216; and outskirts of Mexico City, MW 169, 172, 174, 178-179, 181, 184, 185, 189, 193; and peace negotiations, MW 203, 221-222; quoted, MW 85, 142, 149, 150, SW 96, 98, 99, 104, 108, 110, 111, 112, 113, 215; and San Jacinto, TX 9, 111, 125-141, *130-131, 134-135*
Santa Barbara, Calif., MW 114, 118, SW *12-13,* 154, *170-171, 178-179,* 214; Channel, SW 70; Iberian folk dance in, SW *2;* mission at, SW *166-167*
Santa Clara (ship), LG 70
Santa Clara, N. Mex., SW 51
Santa Cruz de la Cañada, N. Mex., SW 51, 120
Santa Fe, N. Mex., MW 96, *106-107,* 108-111, SW 17, 18, 44, 49-55, *65,* 72-73, 123, 124, 130, 131, 136, *137,* 138, 139, *140-141,* 141-147, *144-145,* 211, *228-229,* TB *104-105;* extent in 1890, RR *204;* farming promotion, RR *200-201;* Harvey concession, RR 144, *146;* land promotion, RR 206, *207,* 211, 215; *Weekly Gazette,* CH 66
Santa Fe Trail, EX *20,* 21-22, 54, 56, GC 23, IN 22, 33, MW 109, PI 23, 30, RM 22, 62, 76, SC 30, 96, SW 77, *138, 139,* 142, 211, TB 94, 102, *103,* 104, WO 165; Cimarron Cutoff, EX 22; Raton Pass, EX 22, 56; trade on, PI 48
Santa Gertrudis Creek (Tex.), RN 26-27. *See also* King Ranch (Tex.)
Santa Inés mission (Calif.), SW *154-155*
Santa Rita mine (Ariz.), MN 120
Santiam River valley, LG *228-229*
Santiestéban, Fray, SW 74-75
Santley, Mabel, FN 149, *153*
Santo Domingo pueblo (N. Mex.), SW 50, 51
Santos (folk art), SW *132-135*
Saratoga, Wyo., *Sun,* CH *54-55*
Sarco (race horse), GM 200
Saskatchewan, Canada, CA *228-229;* Riel rebellion, CA 198-221. *See also* Cypress Hills; Regina
Saskatchewan River, CA 25-28, *30-31,* 36, 42, 92, 93, 174, 197, 198, 207, 218; North, CA *6-7, 10-11, 34-35,* 205, *224-225;* South, CA 210
Saskatoon, Canada, CA *222-223*
Satanta (Kiowa chief), SL 167
Satterlee, R. C., CH 74
Sauk Indians, PI 64, TB *151;* and battle horse, IN *48;* 1840 location, IN *33*
Sault Ste. Marie, Canada, CA 29, 39
Saulteaux Indians, CA 38, 145, 206
Savage mine (Comstock), MN *2, 68, 70-71*
Saws, LG *114-115. See also* Band saws; Circular saws
Sawtelle, Dr. Mary, WO 148, *152*
Sawyers (buckers), LG *cover*
Say, Thomas, TB 126, 138; *American Conchology,* TB 127

Sayer, Guillaume, CA 138
Scalping, IN 101, *208*
Scamper through America, A (Hudson), CH 160
"Scandies" (loggers), LG 29
Scarbar (puncher), CB 29
Schaefer, Jacob (The Wizard), GF 133
Schieffelin, Ed, GM 176
Schiel, Dr. Jacob H. W., quoted, SC 64
Schleef, Drs. Katherine and Henry, WO *151*
Schmidt, C. B., RR 206
Schofield, John M., SL 172
"Schoolmistress, The" *(Western Characters),* WO *88*
Schools, PI 48, 143, *144-145,* 146, WO 52-53, *78-87,* 89-104, *92, 103;* on Army post, SL 25. *See also* Education; Teachers
Schreyvogel, Charles, SC 227, SL 4, 127; paintings by, SC *230-231,* SL *cover, 34-35, 126-127, 128-129, 130-131, 132-133, 186-187*
Schultz, Charles, FN 192
Schultz, Dr. John Christian, CA 142, 145, 148, 149
Schulz, Paul, RR 213, 215
Schurz, Carl, LG 216, WO 212, 214
Schutter, Peter, Company, EX 61; advertisement for, EX *61*
Schuyler, Eugene, RR 215
Schuyler, Lieutenant Walter, SC 170, 172; quoted, SC 151, 161
Schwartz, "Black Jack," FR 83
Schwatka, Lieutenant Frederick, AL *94,* 101-102; quoted, AL 101, 102
Scioto Company, FR 168
Scioto River, FR *map* 16, 20, *map* 76, 88, 91
Scofield, Utah, TM *48-49;* disaster, MN *122-133*
Scorpion (ship), MW *152-155, 160-161*
Scotch-Irish, FR 15, 23, 25, 28, 152, 199
Scott, Albert, MN 100
Scott, General Charles, FR 139
Scott, Dan, RM 29
Scott, Fred, EM 226
Scott, Harvey, CH 74
Scott, Thomas (Canadian), CA *144,* 145, 148-149, 150
Scott, Thomas (railroad lobbyist), RR 78, *214*
Scott, General Winfield, FN 68, GM 122, MW 17, 22, 23, *56,* 78-79, 87, *128,* 130, *200,* SL 28, SW 215, 216-220, TX 219, 221; and Cerro Gordo, MW 141-149, *map* 144, *map* 145, 146, 169; medal to, MW *2;* and Mexico City, MW 152, 201, *map* 204-205, 206-221, *216-217;* and outskirts of Mexico City, MW 162, 170-193, *182-183;* and peace negotiations, MW 176-177, 201-203; quoted, MW 23, 130, 133, 139, 141, 149, 171, 174, 177, 185, 189, 201, 203, 210, 215, 216, 220, 221; and Veracruz, MW 126, *128,* 129, 130, *map* 131, 133, *134-135,* 136-141
Scottish Banking and Insurance Magazine, CB 64
Scott's Bluff, Neb., PI 99
Scout, The (Remington), SC *cover*
Scouts, SL 116; and Custer, SL 208, 209; Indian, SL 116-117, *118-119,* 150, *154-155, 178, 195,* 209; and Sheridan, SL 161-162; techniques of, SL 116, 117. *See also* SC index
Scribner's Magazine, EM 141, 151
Scribner's Monthly, CH 111-116, GC 39, WO 104
Sea otters, AL 22, *23*-24, 28-31, 34, 39, 40
Sea routes, PI 30, 32; cost of passage, PI 32; travel conditions, PI 32-33
Seals, AL 22, 24, 44. *See also* Fur animals—seals
Sealsfield, Charles (Karl Anton Postl), quoted, TX 168
Seamon, Victor, painting by, FN *90*
Sears, Roebuck and Company, TM 118
Seattle, Wash., GM 123, LG 57, 58, 62-66, *68-69,* 158, 195, 196, 203, MN *200, 201,* 206, 207, 214, PI 146; battle of (1855), LG *65; Dispatch,* CH 72; first public-school teacher, PI *143;* lottery, GM 138-140, *139; Post-Intelligencer,* GM 26, MN 206, 221; Skid Road, LG 175-176, *178-179, 182-183,* 186-190; *Telegraph,* LG 190
Second class (on railroads): amenities, RR 135, 140, 141; passengers, RR 135, 138
"Secret shift," MN 144
Sedalia, Mo., RN 166
"Seeing the elephant" (gold-rush phrase), FN *78,* 79-80
Seeing the Elephant (satirical revue), FN 138, 182
Seeley and Anderson railroad, LG *156-157*
Segale, Sister Blandina, WO 95-101; quoted, WO 98, 99-101
Seguin, Captain Juan Nepomucena, TX *91,* 101, 133
Sehlbrede, Judge George, AL 187
Seine River, CA 137
Sekani Indians, CA 59, 60-61
Selawik River, AL *map* 58-59, 115
Selby, Mary Jane, "Recollections of a Little Girl in the Forties," PI 167
Selig Polyscope Company, EM 216-217
Selkirk, Canada, *Herald,* CA 220
Selkirk, Earl of, CA 137, 138
Selkirk Mountains, CA *184-185, 191-193;* Rogers Pass, CA *16-17*
Sells, John, LG *164-165*
Sells Floto Circus, EM 85-86, 87
Selman, John, GF *179,* 182
Selocta (Creek chief), TX 56
Seltzer, Olaf, painting by, RN *52-53*
Seminole, Okla., EM 166, *174-175,* 190
Seminole Indians, CB 144; 1840 location, IN *33;* -black scouts, SC 166-*167;* removal of, IN 164. *See also* Southern nations
Semple, Robert (newspaperman), CH 74
Semple, Robert (Canadian colonial governor), CA 137
Seneca, Kans., *Nemaha Courier,* CH 76
Seneca Falls Convention, WO 215
Seneca Indians, FR 58, *63, map* 76, 80, 84, 97, *101,* 128; 1840 location, IN *33. See also* Iroquois Indians
Sepúlveda, José Andrés, GM 200, SW *158*
Sequoia National Park, LG 33, 214
Sequoyah (Cherokee chief), CH *67,* FR *99,* 100, LG 33
Serra, Fray Junípero, SW 65-68, 69, 70, 76, *77,* 149, 159
Servants, SL 78; Custer's, SL 192
Sesma, Calif., LG 102, 103
Sesma, General Joaquín Ramírez y, SW 103, 108, TX 84, 85, 114, 118, 119, 121, 127
Settlers. *See* White settlement
Seventh Cavalry (U.S. Army), RM 192-193, 203-204, SL 59, *117;* ammunition supply for, SL 59, 61; and campaigns with Custer, SL *34-35,* 36-39, 181-182, 185, 188-189, 199-220; desertion from, SL 188; food, SL 66; and gold reconnaissance, SL 200, *201;* guidon (flag), SL *209;* and Little Bighorn, SL 197, 199-220, *222-231 (see also* Little Bighorn, Battle of the); song, SL 33, 38, 39; and Alfred Terry, SL 197, 199, 202; training of, SL 181-182; winter campaign, SL *34-35,* 36-39, 189, *201*
Severance, Caroline M., quoted, WO 106
Sevier, John (Nolichuky Jack), FR 30, *32,* 33, 34, 35; and Benjamin Franklin, FR 157-161, 174; vs. Andrew Jackson, FR 201-203; quoted, FR 161
Sewall, William (Bill), EM *130,* RN 171; quoted, RN 172, 176
Seward, William Henry, AL 41-43, *42,* 56, *57,* 96, 224, CA 140
Seward Peninsula, AL *map* 58-59; explorers and, AL 97-98, 114; and gold rushes, AL 135, 137, 153, *176-177*
Sewell, Marcus, TX 92
Seymour, Silas, RR *52-53*
Shaft, defined, MN 33
Shafter, Major General William Rufus, EM 142; quoted, EM 141
Shakespeare, William, TM 99, 163, 176, 177, *180,* 181
Shakopee (Sioux chief), IN *176-177;* quoted, IN 177
Shannon, Julia, quoted, WO 130
Sharkey, Tom, GM 221-222
Sharon, William, MN 168
Shattuck, Tom, LG 66
Shave Head, Sergeant (Sioux policeman), GC 220
Shaw, Quincy, CH 191
Shaw, Thomas, RR *183*
Shawnee Indians, CA 39, FR 17, 20, 21, 33, 35, 38, *40-41,* 47, 49, 58, *map* 76, 80, 90-91, *94-95,* 97, 111; Boone and, FR 52-60; 1840 location, IN *33;* Wayne and, FR 128, 131, 137, 139, 140. *See also* Algonquin Indians; Tecumseh
Shawnee Trail, CB 50, *145,* 151
Shay, Ephraim (locomotive), LG 110-112, *111, 156-157, 230-231*
Sheedy, Dennis, TM *208*
Sheep, *maps* 117; branding, RN 109; breeds, RN 87-88; *90-93,* 220; dipping, RN 107, *108,* 109; docking, RN 109; drive, RN *84-85;* lambing, RN 99, 105-107; shearing, RN *104-105, 106,* 107
Sheep dogs, RN *86,* 98-102, 103
Sheep ranchers, RN 21, *100-101,* 84-111, *84-85;* cattlemen vs., RN 109, *112-113,* 115, 116-127, *118-119, 126;* herding, CB 214, RN 86, *95,* 98; *maps,* RN 117, 220, 222; in New Mexico, SW

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

122; *partido* system, RN 102; *pastores,* RN 88; roundups, RN *100-101;* trailing, RN 98-99; wagons, RN *96-97, 99. See also* Basque sheepherders; Woolgrowers' associations
Shelby, Eugene, EX 203
Shelby, Isaac, FR 34, 35; quoted, FR 91
Shelbyville, Tex., justice, GF 140-141
Shelekhov, Grigori Ivanovich, AL 24-27, 28, 31, 35
Shell Creek, Wyo., RN 115
Shelter, in field, SL *10-11,* 99, 102-103. *See also* Barracks; Dwellings; Quarters
Shenandoah Valley Tunnel, MN 100-103
Shepherd, George, FG 61-62
Sheridan, Francis, quoted, TX 163
Sheridan, General Philip Henry (Phil), AL 103, CH 170, GC *145,* RM 145, 148, 175, 203, RR 31, 42, *76,* 77, 107, SC 89, 90, 105, 182, 205, 209, 210, 212, SL 19, 59, *156, 158,* 159, 161, *165,* 179, 181, *186-187;* appointment to Division of the Missouri, SL 159-161; attitude toward Indians, SL 33, 162; competition with fellow officers, SL 172; and George Crook, SL 176, 178; and Custer, SL 181, 189, 192, 202; final northern Plains campaign, SL 189, 199-200, *206,* 220; final southern Plains campaign, SL 179; letter to General Sherman, SL 166; personality, SL 161-162; physical appearance, SL 161; quoted, EM 57, GC 90-91, 114, SC 117, 132, 203, SL 36; responsibilities, SL 159, 162; and scouts, SL 161-162; and winter campaign, SL 36, 39, 162
Sheriffs, GF *cover,* 103. *See also* Lawmen
Sherman, Colonel Sidney, TX 114, 122, *124,* 125, *126;* and San Jacinto, TX 133, 136, 137, 140
Sherman, Captain Thomas W., MW 87
Sherman, General William Tecumseh, EM 66, EX 200, FN 37, GC 34, 37, 39, 73, 154, 168, 183, 188, IN *180,* 181, *192,* RR 42, *76,* 77, SC 88, SL *161,* 162, TM 33; on George Crook, SL 173, 176; and Custer, SL 182, 202, 212; Indian policy of, IN 188, SL 33, 36, 162, 167; personality, SL 162, 166; quoted, FN 32, 33, IN 192, SL 30, 143, 167, RR 65; trip into Texas, SL 159, 162; and winter campaign, SL 39, 162
Sherman Silver Purchase Act, MN 178
Shield, Indian, supernatural power of, IN 206, *207,* 137
Shields, General James: and Cerro Gordo, MW 143, 146, 149; and Mexico City, MW *map* 204-205, 210; and outskirts of Mexico City, MW 184, 189, 192, 193; and Veracruz, MW 133-136, 139
Shiloh, Tenn., Battle of, RM 137, 140
Shingle bolts, LG *120*
Shinn, Lloyd, GF 120
Shipbuilding, LG 67-69
Ships: abandoned by crews, FN *70-71,* 159, *190-191;* advertisements of, FN *54,* 55, 61; beached in San Francisco, FN *158-159,* 173; for Cape Horn trip, FN *40-41,* 61; clipper, FN 40, 55, 64; flags, FN *174;* on Panama-California run, FN *66,* 67, 69, 175, *176;* in storms, FN *56-57. See also* names and types of ships; RM index
Shirley, Myra Belle. *See* Starr, Belle
Shober, J. H., TM 142-143
"Shooters" (explosives experts), EM 183-188, *184*
Short, Luke, GF 35, 37, GM 176, 185
Short Bull, Grant (Sioux scout), SC *144-145*
"Short stake" men, LG 137
Shorthouse, Georgianna, WO *172*
Shoshoni Indians, GC 6, *130-135, 140-141, 144-145,* 199, EX 103, GM *34,* 41, RR 83, 107, TB 32, *152-153,* WO 17, 19, 21, 24, 180; 1840 location, IN 32, *33;* and horses, IN 49, 50; and Laramie conference, IN 163; as scouts, SC 116, 134. *See also* Washakie (Shoshoni chief)
Shotguns, GF 40, 50, *51. See also* Guns; Rifles
Shoulders, Jim, EM 114, 116
Shreve, Henry M., RM 101, *108, 109*
Shreveport (riverboat), RM 130-136
Siberia, AL 19, 22, 23, *map* 58-59
Sibley, Lieutenant Frederick W., SC 102-105; quoted, SC 102
Sibley, General Henry H., IN *170,* 177, TM 212
Siddons, Belle, GM *101*
Side-wheelers, RM 83, *84-85, 102-103,* 105, *106-107, 228-229*
Sidney, Master Willie, TM *193*
Sieber, Al, GC 89, SC 15-16, 151, *156,* 161, 176, 177-181; quoted, SC 161, 171
Sienkiewicz, Henryk, CH 144, 169-173; quoted, RR 138, 157
Sierra Club, LG 217, *221*
Sierra Madre (mountains), SW 34
Sierra Nevada (mountains), CH 36, *117, 142-143,* 151, LG 19, 31, 51, *86-87,* 90-91, 150, 225, MN *map* 23, 24, 57, RR *cover,* SW 18, 76, 177, 187, 188, WO 34, 37; passes, RR *12-13,* 29; timber, MN 64 (*see also* Redwood trees); travel through, EX *30, 48-49,* 78, *95,* 102, *186-187,* 209
Sierraville, Calif., FN *2, 114-115*
Sifton, Clifford, quoted, CA 223
Sign language. *See* Indian sign language
Sign Language among North American Indians (Mallery), SC *18-19*
Silicosis (lung disease), MN 33, 103
Silk production, PI 176, 193
Silks, Mattie, AL *186,* MN 157
Silva, Captain Mariano, MW 105
Silva of North America, The (Sargent), LG *24-27*
Silver, MN *map* 23, 32-37, 41-42; boomtowns, GM 152, 156, 173-185; bullion robberies, EX 209, 212, 215; bullion shipment, EX *2;* ingots, EX 215; mines, EX 201, 204, 207, 209, MN *cover, 2;* strikes (*see* Silver strikes)
Silver Bow (riverboat), RM *84-85*
Silver City, N. Mex., GM 208-209
Silver King mine (Ariz.), MN *14-15,* 120
Silver strikes: in Colorado, TM *14-15,* 199, 217 (*see also* Pikes Peak); in Nevada, TM 20
Silverton, Colo., *La Plata Miner,* CH 68
Simonin, L. L., 144, 166, *167,* 169; quoted, CH 144, 166, 169
Simons, George, illustration by, EX *176-177*
Simpson, Asa Mead, LG 66-*70,* 197
Simpson, Sir George, LG 36-37; quoted, CA 98
Simpson, Captain James Henry, EX 23, *39,* 40-43, SC 72-78, *74-75, 76;* quoted, SC 72, 76, 77-78; route of, SC *map* 59
Simpson, One-Eyed Jerry, RR 194
Simpson, Louis, LG 67
Simpson, Sol, LG 146
Sims, William, RM *135*
Sinclair, Harry, EM 171-172, 177, 180
Singers. *See* Performers
Single-jacking (mining term), MN 98, 104
Singleton, Benjamin, TM 60
Sioux City, Iowa, RM 24, 39, 126, 169, 170-171, 173, 186, 187, 216-217, TM 22; *Journal,* RM 29, 170-171
Sioux Falls City, Dak. Terr., CH 59, TM 140-142
Sioux Indians, CA 135, 136, CH 81, 102, 124, *150,* 158, 170, EM *36-37,* 53, 64, 207, EX 28, GC *2,* 19, 137, 139, 142-143, *147,* 149, *160-161,* GM *18-19, 30, 42-43,* 176, MN *44-49,* PI 19-20, 64, 90, 96, 219, RM 19, 42, 131-136, 142-144, 180, 181, RN 66-67, *76-83,* RR 91, 107, 112, 185, SC 16, 22, 35, 50, *map* 73, 201, 222-225, 227, SW 19, TB 26, 127, 148, *151,* TM 137-140, 142, 143, WO *66-67,* 67-68, 73, 205; adolescent games, IN 88; and Army scouts, SC *80-82,* 83-84, 85, 86, 87, 89, 92, 96-*98, 104,* 107; arrowmaking, IN 99, 101; battle standard, IN *219;* and Beecher's Island, SL 19, 21-22, 24, *26-27;* bow and arrow, IN *208-209;* and Bozeman Trail, SL 135-143; Brule band, GC 208; calendar, IN 20, *21;* civil government, IN 104; and Cody movies, EM *204-205;* courtship, IN 91; and Custer (*see* Custer, George Armstrong); Dakota band, CA 197, GM 22, 31-34, IN *2;* and early rivermen, RM 53, 59, 64, 70, 72, 73, 75; 1840 location, IN *33;* family rank, IN 98; and Fetterman's Massacre, SL 135-143; flutes, IN *103;* after gold discovery, IN 200, 210-233; and gold mining, SL 200; horse effigy, IN *55;* horsemanship, IN 64; and horses, IN 47, 53, 55; Hunkpapa band, CH 101-102, GC 195, 196, 206, 208; hunting grounds, SL 135; Indian scouts vs., SC 112, 115, 116, 119, 120, 123, 126, 128, 130-134, 136-138; Laramie conference, IN 163; and Little Bighorn, IN 213-

219, *220-221,* 222-224, *226-233,* SL 197, 204, 207, 209, 211, 212-214, 216, 210-220, *222-231 (see also* Little Bighorn, Battle of the); medicine, IN *139;* military tactics, SL 16; Miniconjou band, GC 208, 211, 222; music, IN 102; and Nez Percés, GC 180, 182; Oglala band, CH 190, 191, EM 101, GC 195, 196, 208, SC 107, *112-113,* 137-138, WO 64-66; pictographs, IN 65, *226-233,* SC *146-147;* planned extermination of, SL 36, 200; after Sand Creek Massacre, IN 187; Sans Arc band, GC 211; Santee band, CH 59, IN 170-179; as scouts, SC *112-113,* 116, *127,* 128, 132, 137-138; signatures, IN 89; sun dance, IN 138 *(see also* Sun dances); Teton band, CA 178, GC 195; Teton Lakota (Western) band, IN 24; and Charles Thomas, SL 125; U.S. Army vs. *(see* Indian wars—Sioux); Yankton band, CA 178, GC *12,* RM 123-124, 130, 169, *170,* 181, 193. *See also* Crazy Horse; Red Cloud; Sitting Bull
Sire, Captain Joseph, RM 130
Siringo, Charles Angelo, GF *181;* quoted, CB 81
Sisters of Charity, WO 95-101, 178
Sitgreaves, Captain Lorenzo, SC 61-64, *62, 63,* 69, 72; quoted, SC 61, 62-63; route of, SC *map* 59
Sitka, Alaska, AL 19, 22, *30-31, map* 32-33, 34-35, 39-40, *map* 58-59, 114, 184, 217; miners and, AL 142, 145; St. Michael's Cathedral, AL *36-37;* U.S. and, AL 55-61, 64, 67, 75, 78, 79, 99, 101, 142, 145
Sitting Bear (Kiowa chief), GC 27, 30, 34, 36-37, IN 19, 25, 31, 32, *34, 35,* 104; capture and death of, IN 190, 194-195
Sitting Bull (Sioux chief), CA 165, *172,* 176, 178-181, EM 152, GC 16, 180, 182, 192-225, IN 200, *212,* 213, 214, RM 140, SC 84-85, 96-107, 128, 136-137, 138, SL 96; and Cody, EM 62, 64-66, 72; quoted, CA 178, SC 106, SL 219; vision presaging Little Bighorn, SL 209
Siwash Indians, LG 195
Six Feathers (Shoshoni warrior), GC 146
Six-Mile Canyon, MN 57, 58, *74-75*
1650 map, TB *201*
Six-Toed Pete, GF 37
Skagit River, LG *127*
Skagway, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 138, 175, 176, 180-190, *182-183, 196-197,* 221, *228-229,* MN *147, 190-191, map* 203, 206, 207-210, *216-217,* 218; *Daily Alaskan,* AL 190; trail, MN 210, *211*
Skeleton Cave. *See* Salt River (Ariz.)
Sketch Book of Geoffrey Crayon, Gent, The (Irving), CH 185
Skid greasers, LG 98-99, 118, *123*
Skidegate, Canada (Haida village), CA *74-75*
Skid Roads, LG 38, 81, *88,* 98-99, 118, *122, 132;* in towns, LG 175-190
Skookum Jim (Tagish Indian), MN 201, 206
Sky Chief (Pawnee chief), GC *148,* 149
Sky Pilot, The (movie), EM *210*
Sky Walker (Kiowa warrior), GC 36-37, 39, 41
Slack, John, TB 204-206
Slade, Joseph Alfred (Captain Jack), EX *139,* 143
Slana Valley (Alaska), AL *map* 58-59, 109-110
Slater, William, FN 101
Slaughter, Christopher Columbus, CB *58,* RN 41
Slaughter, George Webb, CB 51
Slave Market, The (painting), LG 178
Slave River, CA *12-13,* 56
Slave trade, IN 58-59
Slavery, PI 26, 28, 34, 193, 201, SW 26, 27, 34, 44; and Alamo, TX 96; controversy, MW 22, 162, 169-170, *171,* 173, 222; and early settlers, TX 28, 36; freed settlers, PI 230-231; and Missouri Compromise, TX 17; and secession, TX 222; and Texas Republic, TX 162, 196, 204, 218. *See also* Abolitionists; Kansas—slavery issue in
Slaves: after emancipation, GF 170; held by Indians, GF 143. *See also* Blacks
Sleep-out, CB 96-97, 132
Sleeping Giantess, The (Waterhouse), WO *214*
Sleeping Thunder (Blackfoot chief), CH 130
Slick, Tom, EM 172-177
Slidell, John, MW 22, *23*
Slim Buttes, Dak. Terr., battle at, SL 110, 209
Sloan, James Forman, GM 216-217
Sloat, Commodore John Drake, MW 100, 101, *102,* 103, 105-106
Sloss, Louis, AL *223*
Slot machines, GM *186-193*
Slough, Colonel John, TM 212
Sluice, FN 92, *93;* defined, MN 33
Smallpox, IN 37, 162, RM 125; epidemic, CA 150; Hidatsa, IN 37, 162
Smiley, George, EM 20
Smith, Mrs. Algeron, RM 203-204
Smith, Bill (Texas cowboy), GF 111-112
Smith, Colonel C. F., MW 192
Smith, Donald, CA 145-148, 200, 221; quoted, CA 148
Smith, Captain E. W., RM 224, 225
Smith, Captain Ephraim Kirby: and Mexico City, MW *map* 204-205, 206-207, 208, 210; and outskirts of Mexico City, MW 177, 181, 184, 192; quoted, MW 13, 14, 17, 28, 35, 39, 43, 129, 131, 139, 140, 174, 178, 179, 181, 189-192, 193, 202, 203, 207; and Veracruz, MW 131-133, 136
Smith, Erastus (Deaf), TX 114, 124, 128, *132, 133,* 205; and San Jacinto, TX 132-133, *134-135,* 136, 137, 141
Smith, Frank, RN 123
Smith, George E., GM 216-217
Smith, George F., SL 213
Smith, Henry, TX 41, 80, 85, 90, 155, 203
Smith, Hiram C. (San Francisco lumberman), LG 105
Smith, Hyrum, PI 152-153, 170
Smith, James, FR *6-7,* 88-90; quoted, FR 75-77, 89-90
Smith, Jedediah, SC 32, 48, SW 176-177, TB 61, 77, 96; California expeditions, TB 88, *map* 90, 91, 96-97, 100; letter to William Clark, TB 100, 106, *107*
Smith, Jefferson Randolph (Soapy), AL *172-173,* 181-187, *185,* 190, MN *147,* 207; quoted, AL 184
Smith, John W., TX 93, 96, 100-103
Smith, Joseph (Mormon leader), PI 148, 159, *160,* 162, 176, TM 176, WO 110; attacks on, PI *152-153,* 166; death of, PI *152-153,* 163, 170, 181; and U.S. politics, PI 167, 170; visitation, PI 163
Smith, Joseph Edward (historian), CH *82-83*
Smith, Lillian, EM *72*
Smith, Lucy (Mormon pioneer), PI *2,* 4
Smith, Lynn, AL 175, 180, *187;* quoted, AL 175
Smith, General Persifor F., FN 69, MW 65, 181, 184, 185; quoted, MW 137
Smith, Sarah (Mrs. Asa), WO 24-30; quoted, WO 27, 30
Smith, Sarah Bixby, quoted, RN 107
Smith, Soapy. *See* Smith, Jefferson Randolph (Soapy)
Smith, Stephen, LG 70
Smith, Captain Thomas, TX 216-218
Smith, Tom (Texas vigilante), GF 210, 214, 223
Smith, William (Bill the Sawyer, logger), LG 39
Smith's Bar, Calif., FN 102
Smithsonian Institution, AL 96, 114, 116, CH 116, 230, LG 36, 182
Smithwick, Noah, TX 33, 36, 39, 115, 122, 205; quoted, TX 72-73
Smohalla (Nez Percé medicine man), GC 166, *170-171*
Smoking, IN 26; kinnikinnick, IN 26; pipes, IN *26-27, 28-29;* pouch, IN *29;* tobacco mixtures, IN 26, 28
Smoot, Luther R., EX 99
Snag boat, RM *108, 109*
Snags, RM 28, *80-81,* 85, 89, 95, 101, 105, *106-107, 120-121*
Snake Indians. *See* Shoshoni Indians
Snake River, CA 95, PI 107, RM 64, 73, WO 21, 30, 48
Snipe, defined, LG 38
Snohomish River, LG 185
"Snowbirds" (Army term), RM 203
Snowplows, RR 105, *107,* 197-198
Snowsheds, RR *106,* 112
Snyder, Dudley H., CB 51-52, *58*
Snyder, John, PI 113
Snyder, Robert, AL *176-177*
Snyder, Tom, CB 143, 162
Social Darwinism, RR 68
Social life (frontier), FR 24-30, *28,* 147-148
Social Science Sisterhood (Calif.), WO *223*
Society of American Foresters, LG 220
Society of California Pioneers, FN 222
Society of the Ten Bravest (Kiowa), GC 27, *34,* 37
Socorro, N. Mex., CH *82-83,* GM *196-197*
Sod houses. *See* Dwellings—sod
Soda Creek, Canada, CA 116
Soda Springs, Idaho, PI 61, 69, 104
Sodbuster, PI 18
Sohon, Gustavus, GC *168*
Sola, Pablo Vicente de, SW 173

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

Solano (Suisun chief), SW 181
Soldana, Captain Rafael, quoted, TX 101
Soldier societies, IN 101, 104
Soldiers, CB 18; and gunfights, GF *35*. *See also* United States Army; SL index
Soldier's Handbook, The, SL *94,* 95, 103
Soledad mission (Calif.), SW *10-11,* 159
Solis, Joaquin, SW 180
Some Adventures of Captain Simon Suggs (Hooper), GM 68
Somervell, General Alexander, TX 114, 143, 216
Sommer, Otto, painting by, FR *cover*
Song-and-dance men, TM 163, 172-176, *177, 189*
Songs, FN 46, 47, 61, 124, 137; quoted, FN 47, 95, 124, 192, 210, 227. *See also* Music
Sonofabitch stew, CB 156
Sonoma, Calif., MW 99, *101,* 104, 105, SW 180, 181, 186-189, 190, *194-195,* 214; County, LG 39
Sonora, Calif., FN *120-121,* 134, 140; *Herald,* FN 140
Sonora, Mex., FN 134, SW 64, 70, 76, 124, 160; Valley, SW 27, 29, 34
Sontag, John, EX *222-223*
"Sooners" (Oklahomans), TM 78
Sophia Christenson (ship), LG 185
Soule, A. T., TM 147-150
Soule, William, CH *230-231*
Sourdough, defined, MN 33
Souris River, CA 162
South Dakota: statehood for, TM 151. *See also* Dakota Territory
South Pass (Rockies), GC 137, PI 28, 30, *82-83,* 104, SC 48, 50, 51, *map* 59, 78, TB 64, 157, 161, WO 24, 30
South Pass City, Wyo., TM 147, 154
Southern nations (Indian), FR 158; Andrew Jackson vs., FR 204-209; location of, FR *map* 76, *map* 80; number of, FR 86; and Spain, FR 100, 161, 175-179; tribes of, FR 80; and Yazoo Strip, FR 172, 174, 179
Southern Pacific Railroad, CH 57, EM *20,* RN 217-218; cartoon concerning, RR *220-221;* completion of, RR 91, 117; corporate symbol, RR *123;* extent in 1890, RR *204;* merger with Central Pacific, RR 117, 123, 204; monopoly, RR 219; Mussel Slough Tragedy, RR 202, 203, 205, 208; rates, RR 219; route through Tehachapis, RR 116-117; settlement of lands, RR 205; spike ceremony, RR 117-118
Southern trail, RR 28, 30; elimination of route, RR 37; and Gadsden Treaty, RR 33; survey, RR 31, 32-33; Texas & Pacific, RR 78
Sowder, Thad, EM 110
Spain, FR 35, 70, 157, 161, 174, RM 23-24, 54, 60; Austins and, TX 15-29; Mexican independence from *(see* Mexican Revolution); quest for gold, FN 21; and Southern nations (Indian), FR 100, 161, 175-179. *See also* Florida—Spanish; Louisiana—Spanish; Mexico; Mississippi River—Spain and; Spanish people; SW index
Spalding, Eliza (Mrs. Henry), PI 55, 58, 133, WO 24, 48; learning ladder, PI *60*
Spalding, the Reverend Henry, GC 165-166, PI 55, 58, *59,* 133; quoted, PI 58
Spanish-American War, EM 29, 128, 137, MN 112, 221, *228-229. See also* Rough Riders
Spanish Conspiracy, FR 157, 161-171
Spanish people: colonial law, CB 53; culture, SW 18, *20-25, 100-101,* 225; food, SW *174-175;* forty-niners, FN 32, 68, 69, 95, 106, 134, 142; and Indians, IN 23, 49, 55; influence on cattle industry, CB 24, 53-54, 105, 108, 119, 133; miners (Mexico and Peru), MN 90; and slave trade, IN 58-59; as source of horses, IN 23, 45, 49-50; incursions into territory of, TB 102. *See also* Mexico; Spain; SW index
Sparks, John, RN *120,* 123
Sparks-Harrell Cattle Company (Idaho), RN 123, 124
Sparring ("grasshoppering"), RM 28, 29, 32, 37, 96
Spaulding, Lieutenant Oliver, AL 139, 142; quoted, AL 139
Specialty stores, TM *88-89, 92-93,* 98
Speckled Snake (Creek Indian), IN 151
Speculators, FR 17, 60, 62, 65, 66, 83, 100, 157, 181, 200-201, LG 22-23, TM 22-27, 53-57, 61, *62-63;* land, EM *28-29,* TX 19-22, 36, 157-159, 179-184; and paper money, TM 148; real-estate, MN 40; stock market, MN 79. *See also* Yazoo Strip
Speer, John, TM 75, 76
Spence, Pete, GF 22, 34, GM *177*
Spencer, Francis, quoted, WO 153
Spencer, Herbert, RR 68
Spicer, Wells, quoted, GF 17, 33-34
Spindletop (Beaumont, Tex.), EM *162,* 163-167, *168-169*
Spitzee Cavalry, CA 152-153
Spivey, Kans., WO *42-43*
Splane, P. R., TX 170
Splash dams, LG 38, *104,* 110, 141
Spoilers, The (Beach), AL 152
Spokane, Wash., LG 212, PI 134, WO *53*
Spool tenders, LG *108-109,* 113
Spoor, George K., EM 206
Sports. *See* Games; Horses
Spotswood, Robert, EX 142
Spotted Eagle (Sioux warrior), CA 178, IN *13*
Spotted Tail (Sioux Indian), IN *193,* 196
Spread Eagle (riverboat), RM 30
Spring Creek, Wyo., RN 124-215
Springboards, LG *2,* 38, 90, 92, *140*
Springfield, Calif., mining law, FN *91*
Springfield, Mass., *Republican,* CH 7, 30, 32, 36
Springfield, Ore., LG 146
Spring-Rice, Cecil Arthur, EM 137; quoted, EM 125
Spruce trees, LG 19, 36; Sitka, LG 7, *8-9, 20-21, 26,* 30, 31, 67
Spur Ranch, CB 61
Spurs, CB 23, *25, 32*
Spybuck, E. L., painting by, PI *62-63*
Square dancers, LG *42-43*
Squaw Man, The (movie), EM *218*
Squint-Eye (Indian scout), SC *140-141*
Squirrel Tooth Alice, CB *184-185*
Stafford, William, TX 35
Stage lines, EX 27, 31, 35, TM 54, 131; advertisement for, EX *140, 158,* 159; choice of routes, EX 27, 31, 91, 92, 100, 110, 208-209; consolidation, EX 195, 198; fares, EX 138, 141, 144, 161, 162; first mail contracts for, EX 27, 31; and Indians, EX 142, 176; petition for transcontinental, EX 27; and railroads, EX 142, 144, 209, 221, 223; route map, EX *128-129;* station keepers, EX 183-184; stations, EX 162, *166-167,* 180-181, 183-184. *See also* Stagecoaches; Wells, Fargo & Company; EX index
Stagecoach (movie), EM 224, *225,* 227
Stagecoaches, EM *16-17,* EX *cover, 8-9, 122-123, 150-158, 160-161, 188-189, 204-205, 230-231,* MN *65;* crossing rivers and mountains, EX *165,* 169, 171; drivers, EX 162, 168, *170, 171, 172-173, 174,* 175, 177, 212; in 1850, EX 21; introduction to California, EX 17; loading, EX 159; maker, EX 127, 134-135; mud wagon, EX *154-155, 185;* passengers, EX 159, 163, 183-184, 212; races, EM 102, GM *206-207;* robberies, EX 125, 159, 179, *208,* 209, 212, 215-218, 220; speed, EX 35, 162, 169; stage craziness, EX 180; substitutes for, EX 138, 141, 185, *186-187;* teams, EX 171, 174, 180; travel conditions *(see* Travel conditions—stagecoach). *See also* Celerity wagon; Concord coach; Stage lines
Staked Plains (Tex.), GC 109, 110-112, 116
Stamp pump, MN *12-13,* 67-72
Stampede Tunnel (Cascades), RR *104, 105,* 118-119
Stampedes, CB 143-144, *146-147,* 154-155, 162; night, CB 157, 160-161; prevention of, CB 154, 160; switchback, RR 190. *See also* Stampede Tunnel (Cascades)
Stamping machines (mills), MN *90-91, 112,* 119-120; defined, MN 33. *See also* Millers
Stanbery, William, TX 61
Standing Bear (Ponca chief), WO 206-208
Standing Bear, Luther (Sioux Indian), quoted, IN 153-154
Standing Rock Agency, SC 106, 138, *139*
Standing Rock reservation, EM 72
Standing Soldier (Sioux scout), SC *112-113, 138;* quoted, SC 138
Stands in Timber, John (Cheyenne historian), quoted, SC 134-136
Stanford, Jane, RR *218*
Stanford, Leland, CH 36, EX 220, FN 209, 220, RR 37, 53, 56, 60, *61,* 66, 205, GM *210,* 211-212; background, RR 58; and ceremony at Promontory, RR 113, 115, 121; as governor, RR 56, 58, 59; quoted, GM 211
Stanislaus River, FN 17, 18, 82; strikes near, FN 83, 209
Stanley, General David S., SC 96, 130; and Custer, SL 189

Stanley, Dick, EM 110-111
Stanley, Henry Morton, CH *31*, GC 30, GF 38, SC 198, TM 219; quoted, SC 202
Stanley, William, MN 206
Stansbury, Captain Howard, EX 23, 25; quoted, PI 176, SC 35
Stanton, Charles T., PI 114, 116
Stanton, Edwin M., RN 211, RR 93
Star clock, CB 157, 161
Starr, Belle, GF 69, 155, *162*, WO *171*; grave, GF *163*
Starr, Henry, GF 52, 163, *178*; quoted, GF 163
Starr, Sam, GF 69, 155
"Star-spangled Banner, The" (Key), FR 210
Starvation March (Dak. Terr.), SL 107, *110-113*
State of Nebraska (steamship), EM 66, 72
Statehood, process of, TM 23, 150-153, *158-159*
Steadman, Ebenezer Hiram, quoted, FR 155
Steam power, EX *77*, LG 110-117. *See also* Donkey engines
Steamboat (rodeo bronc), EM 108, 110-111, 114, 116
Steamboats, GM 51-52, TM 20, 22, 27, 53, 99; companies, RM *28*, *88*, 144, 171-176, *182-183*; disasters, RM *110*, 112 (*see also* Boiler explosions; Fires—steamboat; Snags; Wrecks—steamboat); gambling on (*see* Riverboat gambling); races, RM 30. *See also* Ships
Steamer Union (California newspaper), FN *123*
Stearns, Abel, RN *202*, 204, 219, SW *185*
Stearns, Arcadia Bandini, RN 202
Steel Dust (race horse), GM 204
Steel industry (Colo.), TM 218
Steele, Alphonso, TX *12*; quoted, TX 136
Steele, Bob, EM *216*, 220
Steele, Samuel Benfield, CA 160-161, *180-181*, 182, 183, 215-216; quoted, CA 180, 198
Steele, W. R., RR 142, 145
Steer roping, EM *94-95*
Stenson, James, RN 134
Stephens, Ann, *Esther*, PI 34, *35*
Stereoscopes, CH 208, *210*, 218
Sterne, Adolphus, TX *6*, 66
Stern-wheelers, RM 20, *82-83*, 85, *86-87*, *96-97*, *102-103*, 105, *116-119*, *152-153*, *190-191*, *216-217*
Stevens, Elisha, PI *87*, SC 47
Stevens, Hiram, TM *132-133*
Stevens, Isaac I., RR 30, 32
Stevens, James, quoted, LG 137, 150-151
Stevens, John, paintings by, IN *172-173*
Stevens, John F. (engineer), RR 222, 224
Stevens, Will, MN 42, TM 217
Stevens Pass, Wash., RR *12-13*
Stevenson, Andrew, TX 61-62
Stevenson, David, quoted, RM 105
Stevenson, James, CH 116
Stevenson, Job E., quoted, RR 78
Stevenson, Robert Louis, CH 180, *181*, RR 148; quoted, RN 210, RR 148, 152-155, 163-164, 165
Stewart, Anita, EM *213*
Stewart, Clyde, WO 53, 57
Stewart, Elinore, quoted, RN 142
Stewart, Elizabeth, cape of, WO *29*
Stewart, Jimmy, EM *213*
Stewart, John D., AL 185-187
Stewart, Sir William Drummond, CH 102, 106, 151, SC 36, 37, *38-39*, TB 139, 142
Stieffel, Hermann, GC *18-19*
Stikine River, AL *map* 58-59, 112
Stilwell, Frank, GF 22, 34
Stinger, Andy, RM 131-136
Stinking Lake, CA 59
Stinking Springs, N. Mex., GF 189
Stirrups, CB *104-105*, *106-107*
Stivers, Bert, quoted, EM 182
Stobie, Charles, paintings by, SC *108-111*
Stock inspectors, GF 199
Stock market, MN 79, 163-166, 168; fraud, MN *135-138*, 142-146
Stockton, Calif., LG 52, 55, 66
Stockton, Commodore Robert, MW 99, 106-108, 111, *116*, *120-124*, TB 171-172; and Los Angeles, MW 114-115, 117, 118, 119; quoted, MW 108
Stockyards, CB 50, *68-69*, 119, *177*, 184, 188, 196, 199, 204
Stoddard, Charles, quoted, WO 110-111
Stoddart, Thomas Robertson, FN 101-102
Stoeckl, Edouard de, AL 41-43, *42*; quoted, AL 43
Stone, Barton Warren, FR 149, *152*, 157; quoted, FR 152
Stone, James M., RM 192
Stone, John A., FN 137
Stoney, Lieutenant George, AL *110*, 114-115; quoted, AL 115
Stoney Creek Bridge (Selkirk Mountains), Canada, CA *192*
Stoney Indians, CA 152, 174, 206, 215. *See also* Assiniboin Indians
Storm, William, RM 94
Story, Nelson, RN 66-67, 68
Story, William, GF 145
Storytelling, CB 123, 157, *170*
Stove, Sibley, SL *12-13*
Stow, Marietta, WO *223*
Strait of Juan de Fuca, CA 108, LG 55, 57, 185
Strange, Major General Thomas Bland, CA 207, 215-216; quoted, CA 215
Stranglers, GF 205
Stratton, W. S., MN 32
Strauss, Levi, FN 200, *221*, 222
Strays, CB 111, 207, 210
Strickland, Henry, TX 171-174
Strike-the-Ree (Sioux chief), RM 169, *170*, 193
Strikes: gold (*see* Gold rushes); labor (*see* Labor unrest); silver (*see* Silver strikes)
Stringer, John (Stringer Jack), RN 71-72
Strobridge, James Harvey, RR 92-95, 98, 100, 101, 112
Strong, Daniel, RR 26, 34, 36; drugstore, RR *26-27*
Strong, George Templeton, quoted, SL 161
Strong, H. A., CA *134-135*
Strong, John F. A., AL 136; quoted, AL 148, 152, 161
Strong, Mart, WO 202-203
Strong, William B., RR 111
Strong Hearts (Sioux military society), GC 196
Strongbox, EX 159, *207*, 212; snakes in, EX 212
Stroud, Leonard, EM 104
Stuart, Agnes, quoted, PI 98
Stuart, Allis Belle, RN 63
Stuart, Awbonnie Tookanka (Mrs. Granville), CB *60*, RN *62*
Stuart, Dan A., GM 220-223
Stuart, "English Jim," FN *156-157*, 197
Stuart, Granville H., CB *59*, 60, 62, 86, 119, 214, GF 204-205, GM 34, 38-39, RN *54*, 57-60, 66, 67-73, 75; quoted, RN 58, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 72, 73, 75; sketches by, RN *60-61*, *71*
Stuart, James, CB 60, RN 58, *59*, 66, 67; quoted, RN 59
Stuart, John, FR *48-49*
Stuart, Robert, PI 28
Studebaker, John M., FN *219*, 222
Studebaker Brothers Manufacturing Company, EX 61; chuck wagon, CB 150
Sturgis, Ella, WO *73*
Sturgis, Colonel Samuel, GC *175*, 181
Suárez, Vicente, SW *217*
Sublette, Milton, TB 61, 74, 131
Sublette, William, CH 102, 106, PI 48, 49, SC 48, TB 61, 69, 74, 77, 96, 131
Sublette's Cutoff (Rockies), PI 104
"Suds Row" or "Sudsville" (Army quarters), SL 78
Suffrage (equal), WO 7, 17, 18, 196, 199, *214*, 215-*225*; and statehood, TM 152, 153; in Wyoming Territory, TM 127, 146-147, *154-155*
Suffragettes, WO 17, 153
Sugg, W. W., CB 196
Suisun Indians, SW 181
Suliot (ship), LG 52
Sulky, bicycle-wheeled, CB *72-73*
Sullivan, John, FN 83, 209
Sullivan, L. M. (Shanghai Larry), GM 227-228
Sullivan mine (Idaho), MN 37
Sullivan's Creek, Calif., FN 123; strikes at, FN 83, 90, 209
Sully, General Alfred: Indian policy, IN 188; quoted, RM 200
Sultana (riverboat), GM *69*
Summit Springs, Colo., EM 53; Battle of, SC 124, 126, 208-209, *230-231*; and Cody movie, EM *204-205*
Summit Tunnel, RR 105
Sumner, Charles, MW *173*; quoted, AL 43
Sumner, Colonel Edwin V., GC 222, MW 207, 208
Sumner, Kans., TM 53, *54-57*, 76
Sun dances, IN 138, 140, 143; Arapaho, IN 138; Blackfoot, IN 135; Cheyenne, IN 138; lodge, IN *134-136*; origin, IN 138, 140; Sioux, GC 200, 202-203. *See also O-kee-pa*
Sun River Valley, Mont., RN 112
Sundance Kid (Harry Longbaugh), GF 72, *92*, *93*
Superior (whaler), AL 210
Supernatural power, IN 132, 136-137; war, IN 205, 206
Superstitions, LG 137
Supply wagons: advantages and disadvantages, SL 102; food, SL 103
Surgery, SL 121; field kit, SL *121*; on self by Forsyth, SL 22, 24. *See also* Medical care
Surveyors, TM 20, *50-51*, 60, 64; Boone as, FR 63-66; railroad, RR 44-51, 92; tools of, FR *66-69*. *See also* Surveys
Surveys, CA *2*, RR *map* 21; Buffalo Trail, RR 27-28, 30, 32; Congressional, RR 30-33; Dodge, RR 37, 41; Judah, RR 37; Northern Trail, RR *22-*

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

23, 30, 32; Pacific Coast, RR 31; Parallel Trail, RR 30, 32; Southern Trail, RR *31. See also* Great Surveys
Susitna River, AL *map* 58-59, 116
Suslota Pass, AL *map* 58-59, 110, 111
Sutherland, Dr. John, TX 93, 96, 100-101
Sutherland, Tom, quoted, GC 177
Sutler's store. *See* Trader's store (Army posts)
Sutro, Adolph, MN 77, *79;* Tunnel, MN *62-63,* 77, 78
Sutter, John Augustus, AL 29, 41, FN *19,* 22-23, 26, 28, 209, LG 51-*52, 53,* 70, MW 103, PI 114, RN 197, 198, 202-203, 204, *213,* SW 187; decline, FN 214-215, 218; farming, FN 23, 26, 37, 214; fort of *(see* Sutter's Fort, Calif.); and Indians, FN 23, 26-27, 211; land rights, FN 23, 214, 215; lands of, RN *map* 196; in politics, FN 215; profits from mining, FN 27, 214; quoted, FN 26, 211; and Sacramento, FN 80; sawmill, FN 23, 27, 28, 210-211; secret of gold find, FN 26, 28
Sutterly Brothers, CH *75*
Sutter's Fort, Calif., FN *20-21,* 23, 37, 215, 218, MW 103, 104, 105, 115, PI 113
Sutton, Mike, GF 120
Swain, Louisa Ann, TM 146
Swan, Alexander Hamilton, CB *59,* 64-65
Swan, James G., LG 36
Swan Land and Cattle Company, CB 64-65, 162
Swan River, CA 36; Mounties at, CA 165, 168, 173, 174
Sweat lodge (Blackfoot ritual), IN *134-136,* 140
Sweet Grass Hills, Canada, CA 164
Sweetman, Luke, CB 121, 123, 128, 135
Sweetwater River, PI 99; plain, CB *36-37*
Swift Current, Canada, CA 182, 207
Swimming, CB *94-95, 168-169*
Swineford, Alfred P., quoted, AL 210, 220
Swing man, CB 142
Sydney Ducks, FN 189, 193, 197

T

TA ranch (Johnson County, N. Mex.), battle at, GF 214, 216, *218-219*
T-Anchor Ranch, CB 81
T. K. L. Company, accounts, FN *89*
T L herd, CB 143, 149
Taboos: childbirth, IN 85; food, IN 100; menstruating women, IN 137; and supernatural powers, IN 137
Tabor, Augusta Pierce, MN 174, 175-178, *179*
Tabor, Elizabeth McCourt Doe (Mrs. Horace A. W., "Baby Doe"), MN 175, 178, *179,* TM 221
Tabor, Horace A. W., GM 173, 182, MN 26, 159, 174-178, *179,* TM *214, 215, 217, 218, 219,* 221, 222
Taché, Monsignor Alexander, CA 141
Tacoma, Wash., LG 11, *172-173, 195, 196, 203,* TM 64; *Evening News,* LG 203-204
Tacubaya, Mex., MW 201, *map* 204-205, 206, 211, 214
Taft, William Howard, AL 223, 224, EM 153
Tagis Charlie (Tagish Indian), MN 201, 206
Tagish Indians, MN 200-202, 206
Taime (Kiowas), GC 15, 17, *21,* 23
Tait, James, CB 65
Taiya Inlet, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 67, 72, 73
Talbot, Frederic, LG 54-58, 63
Talbot, Lieutenant Theodore, quoted, MW 114
Talbot, William Chaloner, LG 54-59, *56,* 62, 63, 64, 67, 70, 113, 197
Taliaferro, Betsy, quoted, GM 18
Tall Bull (Cheyenne chief), EM 53, *205,* SC 208
Tallack, William, EX 163, 184
Talladega (Creek village), FR *map* 16, 206
Tallapoosa River, FR *map* 16, *map* 76. *See also* Horseshoe Bend, Battle of
Tally books, CB 23
Tallyman, CB 132
Tammen, Harry H., EM 85, 86, 87
Tampico, Mex., MW 130, 131, 132, 133
Tanana River, AL *map* 58-59, 180, 190, 191; explorers and, AL 98, 110, 116
Tanner, Frank, EM 171-172
Tanner, John, CA *39;* quoted, CA 39
Tanner, Si, AL 187
Tanning, IN 74, *112,* 113
Taos, N. Mex., IN *map* 33, SW 44, 51, 120, 127, 130, 136, 144, 146, 211
Taos Indians, EM 218
Tapaderas (stirrup casings), CB *106*
Tapis, Father Estévan, SW *164-165*
Tappan, Samuel, IN *193*
Taral, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 109
Tarr, Sell, MN 104
Tascosa Pioneer, The, CB 92
Tassin, Lieutenant Augustus, quoted, SC 166-167
Tatch, Kitty, WO *160*
Tatodaho (Onondaga chief), FR 85
Tatum, Lawrie, GC 37, *38*
Tavernier, Jules, CH *44-49*
Taylor, Bayard, TM 23; painting by, PI *66-67;* quoted, FN 67, 94
Taylor, Bernard, SL 122
Taylor, Lieutenant Charles, SC *112-113,* 137, 138
Taylor, Harry (miner), MN 103
Taylor, Harry (Kamoose, wolfer), CA 152-153
Taylor, Mart, FN 139, TM 173
Taylor, "Muggins," RM 214
Taylor, General Zachary, FN *68,* MW *cover, map* 29, *56,* 105, 129, 130, 171, *map* 180, *map* 204-205, 209, SL 28, SW 203-207, 210-*211,* 215-*216,* TX 219; and Buena Vista, MW 79-87, *map* 80, *81, 83, 88-89;* at Camargo, MW 60-65, 131; and 1848 election, MW 60, *83, 86,* 171; at Matamoros, MW 58-60, 62; and Monterrey, MW 54, 65-79, *70-71, 76;* and outbreak of war, MW 13-17, *18, 19, 20-21,* 22-26, *24-25,* 28, 35, 38-43, 57; quoted, MW 13, 14, 23, 26, 28, 39, 43, 64, 67, 81, 82, 87
Taylors Bar, Calif., FN 102
Teachers, TM *22, 157,* WO *88, 90, 94, 95,* 129; certificates for, WO *91;* shortage of, TM 32-33, 42. *See also* Education; Schools
Teamsters, EX 59, 68, *69,* 79, 83, 86
Teapot Dome scandal, EM 177
Tecaughretanego (Caughnawaga chief), FR 89-90; quoted, FR 90
Technological advances, EM *6-13, 33;* and rodeos, EM 116-119
Tecumseh (Shawnee chief), FR *94,* 97, IN 153; quoted, FR 98-100
Teekalet (Indian name for Port Gamble, Wash.), LG 57. *See also* Port Gamble (Wash.)
Telegraph, AL 96-98, 116, 184, 194, CH 36, 66, 81, EM 17; first transcontinental telegram, EX 112, 113; lines, EX *106-107, 114-115;* and Pony Express, EX 88, 92, 94, 112, 113; rates, EX 114
Telegraph and Texas Register, CH 68
Television Westerns, EM 226
Telluride, Colo., MN *10-11,* 94, 121
Tempe, Ariz., RN 140-141
Temperance movement, TM 57, 71, 181, WO *196-197, 200-201,* 201-205, *203,* 224, 225
Templeton, Fay, TM *179*
Ten Bears (Comanche chief), GC 109
Ten Eyck, Tenedor, SL 140-142
Ten Nights in a Barroom (vaudeville stunt), WO 205
Tennery, Tom, quoted, MW 63
Tennessee, FR 30, 147, 161, 179; Great Revival in, FR 148-152; Jackson and, FR 189, 195, 200-201, 207. *See also* Franklin, Commonwealth of
Tennessee River, *map* 16, 34, *map* 76, 157, 159; tributaries of, FR 24, 30-32
Tenskwatawa (the Prophet—Shawnee, brother of Tecumseh), FR 94-*95,* 98
Tensleep, Wyo., RN 124-125, 126
Tents, CB 71, *72-73, 165,* SL *10-11;* pup, SL 99, 102, 107; Sibley, SL 102-103
Tepees. *See* Tipis
Terrés, General Andrés, MW *map* 204-205, 216
Territorial government, TM 137-151. *See also* Statehood
Terry, General Alfred H., CA 178, 179, GC 202, 206, 211, RM 204, 206-225, SC 128; and Custer, SL 202; and Little Bighorn, SL 197, 199, 202, 204, 206, 210, 220; and 7th Cavalry, SL 197, 199, 202
Teschemacher, Hubert, GF 206, 222
Tesuque pueblo (N. Mex.), SW 51, *120-121*
Tetlin River, AL *map* 58-59, 110
Teton Range, CH *213,* TB 197
Tevis, Lloyd, EX 220-221, 223, MN 115-118
Tewksbury, Edwin (Ed), RN 132, 134, 136, 137, 140, *141*
Tewksbury, Frank, RN 132, 134
Tewksbury, James (Jim), RN 132, 134, 137, 140, 141; quoted, RN 136, 139
Tewksbury, John, RN *132-133,* 137
Tewksbury family (Ariz.), RN 132-141, *132-133*
Texas, CH 66, 68, SW 18, 26, *36-37,* 42, 43, 55-63, 77, *84-*

92, 93-114, *230-231;* cattle fever, CB 156, 196; cattle industry, EM 19 *(see also* Cattle drives; Longhorns); Comanches and, GC 103-105, 107, 109 *(see also* Staked Plains); constitution, TX 113-114, *116-117,* 118, 155, 203, 210, 219; declaration of independence, TX 113, *116-117,* 120, 216; horse racing in, GM *201,* 204, 208; justice in, GF 139-141, 142, 146; militia, TX 33, 39, 174-179, 205, *211,* 216 *(see also* Texas Rangers); land laws, RN 115; as Lone Star Republic *(see* Texas Republic); and Mexican War, MW 6, *12,* 13-19, *17,* 22, 78, SW 199, 200, 203-211, 214, 224, 225; and New Mexico, SW 117, 120, 122, 124, 141, 146-147; oil rushes, EM 21, 163-166, 169, *178-179,* 188, 189-191; Panhandle, CB 49; police, GF 170; ranches, CB 49-54, 62; Sherman's trip to, SL 159, 162; statehood and annexation controversy, TX *196-201,* 204, 210, 213, 218; statehood for, TX 6, 13, 15, 155, 156, 170, 171, 218-219; U.S. acquisition of, TB 158, 170. *See also* Texas Rangers; Texas Republic; Texas revolution; TX index

Texas & Pacific Railroad, RR 78, 160

Texas Kid, GF 212, 223

Texas Land and Cattle Company, CB 65

"Texas lullabies," CB 154

Texas Rangers, CB 51, *211,* EM 20, 138, GC 107, 109, RN 20, 26, *34,* 37, SL 96, SW 210, TX 33, 205, *212-213,* 216; vs. Indians, TX 174-179; and Mexican War, MW 63-64, 66, 67, *74,* 77, 81, 221, TX 219; and Mier expedition, TX 143-145

Texas Republic, CB 56, IN 23, TX *map* 17, 91, 203-219; capitals of, TX 179-186, *206-209;* and Comanche, IN 30-31, 35; constitution of *(see* Texas—constitution); flag of, TX *2,* 34, *138-139,* 219; immigration to, TX 156-157; population of, TX 6, 156; settlement of, TX 155-186; U.S. and, SW *36-37,* 77, 86, 93-95, 98, 99, 114, TX 196, 203, 204. *See also* German immigrants; Houston, Sam—and Texas Republic; Texas—statehood for; TX index

Texas revolution, SW 17-18, 99-114, *112, 113,* 146, 177, 186, 197, TX 15, 34, 71-75, *map* 118-119; causes of, TX 39, 41, 42, 62-71, 80, 91; effects of, TX 155, 203; veterans of, TX *123, 138-139,* 157

Texas Veteran Association, TX *138-139*

Texon Company, EM *179*

Thames River, Battle of, FR *map* 16, *94,* 100

Thatched dwelling, IN *80-81*

Thayer, Doc, GM 164

Thayer, Sylvanus, MW 17

Theaters, TM 172-186, *186-187,* WO *136-137, 140;* programs, TM *179, 188;* in saloons, TM 172-176; traveling troupes, TM 178-186; vaudeville, LG 189. *See also* Performers

Theller, Lieutenant Edward, GC 172

Thermopolis, Wyo., *Record,* RN 125, *126*

Thievery, GM *52, 80-81. See also* Robberies

Third class (on railroads): amenities, RR 138-139, 148, 152-155, 163-164; food, RR 153; health conditions, RR 148; passengers, RR 138; travel time, RR 139

35th Parallel Trail: Atlantic & Pacific Railroad, RR 78; elimination of route, RR 32; survey, RR 78

Thomas, Charles L., SL *125*

Thomas, Chauncey, quoted, EM 86

Thomas, Cyrus, rain theory, TB 191

Thomas, George H., SL 172

Thomas, Keck, GF *154,* 155, 158, 160-161

Thomas, "Windwagon," EX 77

Thomas Dickason (whaler), AL 214

Thompson, Alpheus, SW *170-171*

Thompson, Ben, GF 113, 115, *118,* 179, GM 159, 164, 185, RM 215; bowie knife of, GM *143*

Thompson, Billy, GF *179*

Thompson, David, CA 92-95, 98, 117; quoted, CA 92, 95, IN 49, 50

Thompson, Jacob, EX 110

Thompson, John, EX 30

Thompson, T., GF *97*

Thompson, William, RR 110, 112

Thompson River, CA 107, 116

Thomson, Fred, EM 220

Thoreau, Henry David, MW *173*

Thorington, William B. (Lucky Bill), quoted, GM 85

Thorn, Jonathan, TB 58

Thornton, Captain Seth, MW 28, 65, 179

Thornton, W. A. (Tex), EM 185-188

Thornton, Colonel William, FR 222, 225

Thorpe, Jim, GC 92

Thorwegan, William, GM 54

Three D Ranch, CB 96

Three-Fingered Dave, GF 37

Three-Fingered Jack, FN 106, 144

Three Saints Bay, Alaska, AL 26, 28, *map* 58-59

Thunder Cloud, Chief (Cherokee actor), EM *219*

Tibbles, Thomas, WO 206-208; quoted, WO 208

Tibbs, Casey, EM 114-116, *117,* 119, 120, 121, 227; quoted, EM 114, 117

Tidwell (Frank and Hyrum) families, RN *142-143*

Tie Siding, Wyo., RN 120

Tiffany, Charles, TB 205, 206

Tiffany, J. C., GC 86

Tiffany & Company, MN *170-171*

Tiger Bill's Wild West (show), EM *46-47*

Tiguex (Indian lands), SW 37-44

Tilghman, Bill, GF 34, 160

Tiloukaikt (Cayuse killer), PI 134, *137,* 143

Timber Acts (1870s), LG 216

Timber sources, MN 64. *See also* LG index

Timberman, The (trade journal), LG 145

Timour (riverboat), RM 108

Timpanagos River canyon, EX *38*

Tin pants, LG 38

Tinker, Charles, quoted, PI 98

Tipis, IN *74, 90, 92;* Arapaho, IN *76-77;* construction, IN *92;* etiquette, IN 91; and horses, IN 54, 55, 56; Kiowa, IN 18-19; liner, IN *113*

Tippecanoe River, FR *map* 16; Battle of, FR *map* 16, *94,* 98

Tipton, John, FR 158-161; quoted, FR 161

Tirawa (Pawnee god), IN 123-124

Tirsch, Father Ignacio, SW *78-83*

Tlaxcalan Indians, SW 30, *31*

Tlingit Indians, AL 22, 32-34, 35, 36, 40, 64, *74-75, map* 102, 104, 114, LG 36; village, AL *30-33*

Tobacco, CB 23, 92, 122. *See also* Pipes; Smoking

Tobin, Tom, SC 22, *23*

Todd, Alexander, EX 13-14, 35, 192, 195, 209, 223, 224; agency advertisement, EX *12*

Todd, C. A., EX 13, 35

Todd, Lieutenant Colonel John, FR 61-62; quoted, FR 62

Todd, John Blair Smith, TM 137-140, 142, 143

Todd, Val, quoted, SC 89

Todd, William L., MW 105

Tofft, Peter, painting by, RN *67*

Tolbert, Paden, GF *158-159*

Tolovana, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59

Tomahas (Cayuse killer), PI *137,* 143

Tombstone, Ariz., GC 86, GF 16-17, 18-19, 20-21, 28-29, GM 119, 152, 156, 176-185, MN 94, 121, TM 178, 188, *189, 195,* WO 168-169; Bird Cage Theatre, GF 17, *23,* GM *146,* WO *140;* court, GF *136-137; Daily Prospector,* RN 123; *Epitaph,* CH 57, 78, MN 109; gamblers in, GM *177;* keno game, GM *153;* Oriental Saloon, GM 152, 176; report on law enforcement, GF 25. *See also* O.K. Corral, shoot-out at

Tomé, N. Mex., SW 119, 122-123

Tompkins, Charles H., EM *48*

Tompkins, E. A., EX 78

Tongass, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 77

Tonkawa Indians, 1840 location, IN *33*

Tongs (Chinese fraternal organizations), FN 143

Tongue River, RM 148, 206, 210, *214,* SC 36, 101, 102, 107, 135

Tonopah, Nev., GM *166-167, 169,* 185, *222-223,* MN 108, *121;* stock exchange, GM *230-231*

Tonquin (ship), TB 58

Too-hool-hool-zote (Nez Percé chief), GC 168, 169, 176, 181

Too near the Warpath (Boughton), FR *24*

Tools, LG 20-22, *92-95;* from buffalo, IN 75; of Indians, LG 36; metal, IN 58, 208. *See also* Saws; Weapons

Topeka, Kans., CH 69, *76-77,* TM 38, 60; *Daily Capital,* CH *80-81; Daily Commonwealth,* GM 161, 180; entertainers in, TM *160-161, 179; Kansas Daily Commonwealth,* CH 79; railroad station, RR *146-147; Smasher's Mail,* CH 69

Toplander, defined, MN 33

Topographic Corps, maps of, TB 189

Tornado Creek, Calif., LG *109*

Torrejón, General Anastasio, MW 28, 35, 38, 39, 65, 179,

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

SW 199, 203-204, 205
Totem poles, AL *74-75*, CA *74-75*, LG *32*, 36
Totonac Indians, SW 30, *31*
Totten, Colonel Joseph, MW 137, 139, 142, 143; quoted, MW 137
Tour on the Prairies, A (Irving), CH 181, *184*, 186-187
Tourist trade, EM *228-233*
Tower, Lieutenant Zealous B., MW 181, 184, 210
Towns: charters, TM 64, 129, 130, 134, 135; courts, GF 137; development of, RR 215, 217-218; frontier, GF 15, 34; law enforcement, GF 101; meetings, TM 130, 131; naming of, RR 200; ordinances, TM 130, *136;* plat (town plan), TM 64; and railroad construction, RR *99*, 100-101; saloons, GF 15, *126-135;* and stations, RR 200
Townsend, John Kirk, TB 121, 130-131, 134, 135
Townshend, Frederick T., CH 161
Townshend, Samuel, CH 160
Townsite Acts, TM 64; of 1844, TM 22-23, 61; of 1867, TM 61, 106
Trabue, Daniel, quoted, FR 59
Trade: buffalo robe, IN 58; Factory System, IN 157; fairs, IN 55; fur (*see* Fur trade; Mountain men); guns, IN 49, 58, 208; and horses, IN 55, 62-63; in horses, IN 49, 50, 51, 58, 62; and liquor, IN 58; posts (*see* Trading posts); on Santa Fe Trail, IN 22; slave, IN 58; standards of exchange, IN 55, 62; tools, IN 58, 208; with whites, IN 23, 55, 58-59, 62. *See also* Whiskey—traders
Trader's store (Army posts), SL *46-47*, 72; and corruption, SL 202; credit at, SL 72; ledger, SL *65*
Trading posts, AL 99, IN *63*, RM 49, 59, 64, *68-69*, 75, 137. *See also* Fur trade
Trails, EX *20*, 21-22, 23, 54, 56, PI *22-23*, 30; bosses on, CB *22*, 141-142, 152-153, *171;* cutters of, CB 156; drives on (*see* Cattle drives); guides, CB *143*, 155. *See also* Roads; Travel conditions
Train, George Francis, RR 72, *73*
Transcontinental railroads, CH 40, 129-130, 156, 157, 158, 166-169, FN 220, RN 26, 34, 35-36, RR *cover*, *2*, SC 47, 56, 64-69, 72, 209, TM 22, 61, WO 30; completion dates, RR 91; early proposals, RR 20, 24; Eastern network in 1860, RR *map* 21; effects on Western development, RR 91, 200, 208-209, 215, 217-218; 1893 network, RR *map* 204; extent in 1890, RR 18, 91; fares, RR 135, 138, 212; and farms, RR 200, 206-207, 208; and Gadsden Purchase, TB 176; geographic obstacles, RR 20; as monopolies, RR 219; in movie, EM 223-224; number of passengers, RR 135, 138; promotions for, RR 78; Railroad acts, RR 19, 24, 35, 41, 55, 68; scandals, RR 78-79, 81; surveys aiding, TB 172-173, 189, 197, 200. *See also* Central Pacific Railroad; Railroads; Union Pacific Railroad
Transportation routes: in East, EX 17; overland, EX *20*, 39, 94, *128-129;* sea, EX 21. *See also* Trails
Transylvania Company, PI 27
Trapper (riverboat), RM 127
Trapper, The (Deas), TB *cover*
Trapper's Guide, The, TB 70-71
Travel conditions, FN 53, 55, 58, 61, PI 17, *76-83*, 85-93, 96-99, 104-107, 110-111, 113-114, 116-118, 181; buffalo, PI 93, 106; to California (*see* Travel to California); camp precautions, PI 93, 96; in celerity wagons, EX *164-165;* days' activities, PI *90-91;* disease, PI 97-98; food, PI 88-89, 93, *102*, 106; fuel, PI 93, 106; in gold district, FN 80, 82, 86, 88, 139; in Great Basin, PI 104-105, 111, 113; Indians, PI 92, 93; jump-off points, PI 87, 89; in mountains, PI 99, 107, *112*, 113; in mud wagons, EX 154; into Oregon, PI 105, 107, 110-111; for Plains emigrants, PI 195, 198; prairies in May, PI 92-93; railroad (*see* Railroad travel); river crossings, PI 77, *82-83*, 88, 92, 98; on sea route, PI 32-33; stagecoach, EX 151, 159, 161-163, *164-165*, 166-167, 169, 171, 174-175, 177, 178, 180-181, *182-183*, 184, *186-187;* time of trip, PI 86; travel agreement, PI *86;* on wagon trains, EX 54, 56, 69, *70-71*, 73-75, 78-79, PI 10, *12-13*, *89*, 96; weather, PI 86, 92, *96*, *97*, 107, 171. *See also* Donner party; Equipment and supplies; Livestock; Mormons—emigration; Wagon trains; Wagons
Travel to California, FN 40, 51, PI 105, 111, 113-114, 116-118; advertisements for, FN *54*, 55, 61; cartoon of, FN *44-45;* cost, FN 53, 66, 67; after 1855, FN 135; first American family overland, PI 68; first wagon train into, TB 165; Frémont expeditions, TB 165-166, 170; length, FN 40, 53, 61, 64; overland, FN 53, 55, 58, 61, 81; pre-gold rush emigration to, FN 53; via Panama, FN 40, *60*, *62-63*, *64-65*, *66*, 67, 69; by sea, FN 40, 55, 57, *58*, *59*, *60*, 61, 64-66, 80; Smith expeditions, TB 88, *90*, 91, 96-97, 100; Walker expedition, TB 88, *90*, 91, 94-96, 100-101, 106, 110. *See also* Travel conditions
Traveler (logging device), LG *76-77*
Traveling Bear (Pawnee scout), SC 124-126, 208
Travis, William Barrett, SW 103, 104, TX 70-71, 73, *79*, *98-99*, 113, 114, 124, 128; and Alamo, TX *76-78*, 85-109
Travois (transport conveyance), IN *56-57*
Treadgold, Arthur Christian Newton, quoted, MN 220-221
Treadwell, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59
Treadwell, Dr. Frances, WO *150*
Treadwell, John, AL 79
Treadwell mines, AL *80-91*
Treaties. *See* Indians—treaties with; individual treaties by place name
Treatise on the Mode and Manner of Indian War (Smith), FR 77
Treaty No. 7 (Blackfoot Nation), CA 169, 170, 174-176, 181
Trevino, Juan Francisco de, SW 51
Trimble, Richard, CB 216
Trinidad, Colo., WO 95, 98-101
Trinity River, LG 112; mining near, FN 73
Trist, Nicholas, MW 176-177, 201, *202;* quoted, MW 222
Trolson, Pete, LG 146
Trommels, FN *110-111*
Troup, James W., RM *138-139*
Trousdale, Colonel William B., MW *map* 204-205, 211, 215
Trout, Samantha, WO 58
Trout Lake, LG 159
Trover (riverboat), RM 28
Troy, Neb., TM *52*
Truckee (Paiute chief), WO 209
Truckee Lake, PI 113-114, 116-118
Truckee Pass, PI 87, 113, 114, 116, WO 37
Trust busters, LG 195, 204
Trutch, Joseph, CA 116
Tsimshian Indians, CA 75, *102-105*
Tso-ay (Apache scout), SC 177
Tualatin Academy (Ore.), WO 102-104
Tubac, Ariz., SW 70, 71, 74
Tucker, G. R., GF 223
Tucker, Joseph, EX 180, 185-186
Tucson, Ariz., SW 18, 64; *Arizona Citizen*, CH *56-57*, GC 81; *Arizona Star*, WO 170
Tulare County, Calif., LG *42-43*
Tuleburg, Calif., FN 82
Tulsa, Okla., EM 171, 172
Tunnels, MN 98, 99-103; Central Pacific, RR 105, 112; Southern Pacific, RR 116-117; Stampede (Cascades), RR *104*, 105, 118-119; Summit, RR 105; Sutro, MN *62-63*, *77*, *78;* Union Pacific, RR 112
Tunstall, John, GF 183
Tuolumne River, FN 17, 18, 82; strikes near, FN 82, 88-89; towns near, FN *120-121*, 134, 140
Turk, Jim, LG 185
Turkey Leg (Cheyenne chief), SC 89-90, 124
Turn (logging term), defined, LG 38
Turned house (mining term), defined, MN 33
Turner, Frederick Jackson: frontier thesis of, EM 23-29, *26*, 35, 222; quoted, AL 195, EM 23, 26, 27, 132
Turner, Captain Henry, MW 117
Turner, Joe D., EM 119
Turnley, Ned, TM 57
Turnly, Francis, TM 66, *68*
Turnor, Philip, CA 92; quoted, CA 92
Turret Butte, Ariz., battle at, SL 176
Tuscarora Indians, FR *map* 76, 80. *See also* Iroquois Indians
Tuttle, Daniel, TM *23*
Tuttle, W. C., EM 35
Twain, Mark (Samuel Clemens), CH 18, 180, *182*, 190, 193, 196-203, EX 69, 102, 136, 162, 163, 169, 180, 181, 183, FN *216*, GM 109, 171, RM 24, 111, TM 57, 180-181; *The Jumping Frog of Calaveras County*, FN 217; *Life on the Mississippi*, RM 140; quoted, CB 19, CH 75, 190-192, 193, 196, 197, 198, 200,

201, 203, EM 66, GF 48, 141, MN 54, 137-138, 142, RM 132, WO 95; *Roughing It,* MN 137
Twiggs, General David, MW *56,* 65, SW 220; and Cerro Gordo, MW 141, 142, 144; and Mexico City, MW *map* 204-205, 210, 211; and outskirts of Mexico City, MW 178, 179, 181, 184, 189, 192, 193; quoted, MW 68; and Veracruz, MW 133, 137
Twilight (steamboat), RM 42
Twin Sisters buttes, CB *38-39*
Two Bar Ranch. *See* Swan Land and Cattle Company
Two-dollar bill, CB *56-57*
Two Hatchet (Kiowa Indian), IN *9*
Two Moons (Cheyenne chief), SC 107, *134,* 135-136
Two Years before the Mast (Dana), SW 176, 182
Tyee (ship), LG 58
Tyler, John, TX 196, 218-219
Tyler, Robert, letter, PI 178
Typesetters, WO *126-127*
Typhoid fever, SL 68
Tzenoritze (Huron prince), FR 122, *123*

U

Ugartechea, Colonel Domingo de, TX 71
Ulbrick, Peter, family, PI 34
Umatilla Indians, EM 102
Umnak Island, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59
Unalaska, Alaska, AL 24, *50-51, map* 58-59, 61, 64
Unalaska Island, Alaska, AL 28, 36, *map* 58-59, 67, *232-233. See also* Dutch Harbor
Uncotash (Ute chief), RN 89, 90
"Under the wire" (logging phrase), LG 72
"Underground in America" (ballad by Jurich), MN 109
Underhill, T. G., Company, MN 174
Underwood, Thomas, quoted, FR 133
Uniforms, MW *44-53,* SL 40, *41-45;* chevrons, SL *38, 39;* and identification of soldier, SL 40, 41-45; for Indian scouts, SC *124-125;* winter, SL *12-13, 70-71, 102,* 107
Unimak Island, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59
Union, Calif., *Northern California,* CH 192
Union Lumber Company, LG *115, 143*
Union Pacific Railroad, CB 21, 54, 64, 193, 220, CH *8-9,* 30, 40, 62-66, 166-169, *170, 230-231,* EM 53, 106-107, 224, EX *79,* 144, 220, 221, GC 141, LG 195, RM *226-227,* SC 15, 92, 124, TM 13, 19, 22, 27, 61, 103; approval of, RR *36-37;* bridges, RR *14-15, 108-109;* charter, RR 41, 62, 65; and Cheyenne, RR 217-218; completion, RR *50,* 91, 112, 113, 116, *120-121;* construction, RR 92-93, 98-101, 112-113; costs, RR 79; and Credit Mobilier, RR 72, 73, 74; and Denver, RR 217, TM 216-217; derailment, RR 155; and Grenville Dodge, RR 41-43, 91; emigrant cars, RR 148, 163; extent in 1890, RR *204;* fight for control, RR 78; financing, RR 19, 55-56, 60, 62, 65, 68, 72, 74, 217; and gambling, RR 149; grading race, RR 112-113; ground breaking, RR 73; and Indians, RR 107, 110, 112; Kansas City station, RR *182-183;* labor, RR 91-92; land promotion, RR 210, 211, 213; management, RR *52-53,* 72, *76-77,* 78-79, *214;* Nebraska lands, RR *70-71;* poster, RR *117;* politicians and, TM 129-131, 137, 143, 152, 153; revenues, RR 92; roadbed, RR *6-7;* spikes completing, RR *116;* surveyors, RR *46, 47, 48;* Thanksgiving party, RR *181;* timetable, RR *92;* tourist map, RR *140-141;* track laying, RR *82-83,* 100; train robbery, RR 160; volunteer fire company, RR *187. See also* Kansas Pacific Railroad; Transcontinental Railroads
Unions, MN 65, 67, 146. *See also* Labor unrest
United States: Alaska compared to, AL *map* 58-59; and businessmen, AL 209-210, 220; and California, SW 76-77, 159, 169, 173, 176-177, *182-185,* 186-189, 190; and Canadian fur trade, CA 28-29, 73; Canadian Mounties and, CA 161; concessions to, RR 55; expansion of, TX 16, 17, 219-221; and exploration, AL 95-96, 99; fur hunters from, AL *52-53;* independence, SW 74; Indian policies of *(see* Indian reservations; Indian wars; Indians—U.S. policies and); grants to railroads *(see* Land grants); land of, CB 57, 61 *(see also* Land); lobbying and bribery, RR 56, 65, 68, 78, 81; and Mexico *(see* Mexican War); and New Mexico, SW 138, 141-142, 146-147; and Oregon dispute, CA 91, *94,* 95-98; peace commission of 1867, IN *180-181,* 188; and Pig War, CA *100, 101,* 108-110; and Rupert's Land, CA 131, 138, 140, 149; settlement map, PI *23;* ships from, AL *54;* and Spain, SW 76-77 *(see also* Spain); surveys by *(see* Surveys); and Texas *(see* Texas; Texas Republic; Texas revolution). *See also* Statehood
United States Army, AL 116, 187, RM 17, 24; auction, EX 133; camp procedure, SL 103; cartoons promoting, SL *168-171;* code of honor, SL 78; contract scouts for, SC *cover, 6-7, 80-82,* 84-107; corruption, SL 202; Cow Island depot, RM *200-201;* desertion for gold fields, FN 33; Division of the Missouri, SL *163;* and Indian scouts, SC *12-13, 112-113,* 115-138, *140-147;* and Manifest Destiny, TB 155; marriage policy, SL 75; military registry, SL *160;* mission in West, SL 22, 30-32; and Montana gold rush, RM 136, 140, 142; and Mormons, PI 178, 181 *(see also* Mormon War); and Thomas Nast, SL 168-171; and route of Union Pacific, RR *76-77;* scouts for, EM 53, 57, 59-62 *(see also* SC index); size after Civil War, SL 24, 28, 156, 169; steamboat companies and, RM 171-172, 175, 176; supplying, EX 22, 53, 57, 60, 62, 63, 64-65, 68, 76-77, 83, 97, 132; tactics, SL 24, 32, 36, 96, 216; volunteers *(see* Regiments—volunteer); wives, WO 67-74; and Wheeler survey, TB *186-187,* 212-214, *215, 223;* and Yellowstone River, RM 144-151. *See also* Campaigns; Cavalry; Corps of Topographical Engineers; Enlisted men; Forts; Indian wars; Infantry; Mexican War; Officers; Pay—Army; Posts; Quarters; Uniforms; Weapons; SL index
United States-Canadian border: 1818 treaty, CA 95; 1846 treaty, CA 108-110; Mounties and, CA 162
United States Census of 1890, quoted, EM 19
United States Civil Service Commission, EM 135
United States Coast and Geodetic Survey, AL 114, 116
United States Coast Guard (Revenue Marine), AL 114, 115, 116
United States Congress, CH 104, 156, 180, RM 105, *141;* Alaska Purchase by, AL 6, 19, 36, 40, 41-43, *42,* 44, 52, 55-60, *57,* 92, 96, 98; and elections, TM 130; House Public Lands Committee, CB 61; and Indians, TM 78, 201 *(see also* Dawes Act); Indian reservations); land laws, RN 115-116 *(see also* Homestead Act); medals authorized by, MW *2;* and national park system, CH 116, 119, 121, 218 *(see also* National Parks); and promoters, TM 75; and public schools, TM 48; and railroads, TM 60, 74, 75 *(see also* Land grants); salmon protection act, AL 218-220; and statehood, TM 151-153; Swamp Land Act, RN 214; and territories, TM 133, 140, 142, 143, 211. *See also* Townsite Acts; United States Senate
United States Department of Agriculture, LG 220, 221, 224
United States Department of the Interior, GC *147,* LG 213, 216, 217, 220-221, 224, TM 75; Bureau of Indian Affairs, IN 157, 163, 169, SL 32. *See also* Indian reservations; National Parks
United States Express, EX 138, 142, 143
United States Forest Service, LG 224
United States Geological Survey, AL 115-116, MN 144, 164, TB 206, 212
United States Lifesaving Service, SC *190-191*
United States Mail. *See* Mail
United States-Mexican border, TB *map* 177
United States Mint, FN *183,* 216, MN 78
United States Navy, AL 64-65, 99, 114-115, 116, LG 213; Pacific Squadron, MW 100, 101, 105; sailors, MW *230, 231*
United States Senate, AL 153-156, LG 216-217
United States Supreme Court: and Cherokees, FR 100; and Yazoo Strip, FR 174
United States Treasury Department, and silver, TM 208, 222
United States War Department, Office of Superintendent of

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

Indian Trade, IN 157
Universal Pictures, EM 201, 202, 203, *208-209,* 223
Upson, Ashmun, GF 192
Upson, Warren, EX 102
Upton, Barna, quoted, MW 149, 178
Urrea, General José Francisco, SW 103, 108, TX 85, 119, 121, 127, 204
Use and Need of the Life of Carry A. Nation, The (Nation), WO 202
Ushin, Stephen, quoted, AL 60
Utah, CH *216,* MN 25, 79, SW 120, 123, 176; equal suffrage in, TM 154, WO 199, 216-219, 225; *Gold Canyon Switch,* CH 63; and Mormons, SL 30 *(see also* Mormons); Scofield disaster, MN *122-133;* settlement of, PI 173, 175, 176; statehood for, PI 176-177, TM 151; territory, PI 177. *See also* Promontory, Utah; Salt Lake City, Utah
Utah Lake, PI 160, SW 124
Ute Indians, GC 15, 17, 26, 139, 149, *151,* PI 160, 177, RN 89-90, RR 28, SC 32, 64, 108, SL 28, 116, SW 123, 124, 126, 130, TB 97, 166; cradleboard, IN *87;* 1840 location, IN 32, *33;* laws, IN 104; medicine, IN *139;* musical instruments, IN 102, *103;* women's war dance, IN 98
Utopian communities, CH 169-172

V

V-flume, MN 64
VVV Ranch, CB 55
Vaca, Cabeza de, SW *36-37;* quoted, SW 7
Valdez, Alaska, AL 22, *map* 58-59, 194, *198-199,* 221
Valdez Trail, AL *map* 58-59, *188-189*
Valencia, General Gabriel, MW 179-181, *map* 180, 184, 185, 189, 203, SW 219
Valle, Reginaldo del, SW 227, *232-233*
Vallecito, Calif., FN *map* 94
Vallejo, Francisca, quoted, MW 105
Vallejo, Ignacio Vicente Ferrer, SW 159-160, 161, 168-169
Vallejo, José, SW 168-169
Vallejo, Lily Wiley, SW *190*
Vallejo, Luisa, SW *190,191*
Vallejo, General Mariano Guadalupe, MW 99, *101,* 104, 105, PI 31, RN 200, SW 161, 168, 173, 176, 177-189, *190-195;* quoted, SW 187-188, 189, 190, 193
Vallejo family (Calif.), SW 159, 176, 186-187, *190-195,* 225
Valverde, Antonio, SW *72-73*
Van Buren, Martin, TX *196-199,* 204
Van Driesche, William F., RN 155, 158, 163
Van Horne, Sir William Cornelius, CA 206-207, 221, RR 221; quoted, CA 221
Vancouver, George, CA 52, 62, *70-71,* 72, LG *23,* 30, 57, SW 161-165
Vancouver Island, AL 31, CA 61, 70, *80-81,* 88, 98, 100-101, 106, 107, 108, 117, LG *28-29,* 36, 37, 158, 175; merger with British Columbia, CA 117. *See also* Nootka Sound; Victoria, B.C.
Vanderbilt, Cornelius, CB 21, RR 68
Vanderbilt, George W., LG 217
Vanderbilt, William K., CB 62
Vanishing American, The (movie), EM 218, *219*
Vaqueros, CB 24, 52, 53-54, *55* 106, 125, RN 27, *28-29,* 30, 198, TB 114-115; and rodeos, EM 99
Varela, Sérbulo, MW 111
Variety performers, TM *188-195. See also* Performers
Varnum, Charles, SL 209, 214; at Little Bighorn, SL 210-211, 212, 214
Vasquez, Louis, SC 32
Vásquez, General Rafael, TX 216
Vaudeville theater, LG 189. *See also* Theaters
Vaughan, A. J., quoted, SC 37
Vega, General Diaz de la, SW 206
Vegetarianism, TM 57, 64
Veniaminov, Father Ivan, AL 36, *37*
Venice, Italy, RM *74-75*
Ventura, Calif., SW *232-233*
Venture (riverboat), RM 139
Veracruz, Mex., MW *6-7,* 78, 126, *map* 128, 129, 130-141, *134-135, 136-137, 138,* 142, 149, 150, 221, SW 30, *31,* 96, 98-99; and Mexican War, MW 172, 173, 174, 176, 177, SW *201,* 215, 216, 218-219, 221
Veramendi family (Tex.), SW 225, TX 66, 70, 75
Verelst, John, portraits by, FR *78-79*
Vermillion, Dak. Terr., TM 36, 142, 143; *Republican,* TM 151
Vermillion River, RM 108
Vestal, Stanley, quoted, WO 165
Vests, cowboy, CB 23
Vic (horse), SL 199
Victor, Colo., MN *116-117,* 161
Victor, Frances Fuller, quoted, WO 202
Victoria, B.C., CA *118-129; Daily British Colonist,* WO 168; Fort, CA *map* 26-27, 98-100, LG 37; *Gazette,* CA 119; and gold rushes, CA 100-107, 111, 116, 117; and Pig War, CA 108-110
Victoria, Queen (England), GC 211, 214, MN 162-163; birthday celebrations, CA 123, 173; Golden Jubilee, EM 66, 72-73, 82
Victoria, Tex., TX 114, 178, 205, 216
Victorio (Apache warrior), GC *80*
Vidor, King, EM *210;* quoted, EM 209
Views of the South Pacific Coast Road (lithograph), LG *222-223*
Vigilantes, CB 62, 191, 207, 209-210, FN *156-157, 193, 194-195,* 196, *197, 198,* 199, *200-201,* 222, GF 101, 102, 139, 194, 197, *198, 199, 200,* 204-206, GM *101,* RN 57, 70-73, 116, 140-141, TM 74, 102, 127, TX *172-173,* 174; alliances with lawmen, GF 197-198; death toll, GF 194; and Denver, TM 206, 211; excesses, TM 134-135; motives, GF 197, 198, 206, 208; notice, GF *196,* 197. *See also* Mercenaries
Vilas, William, GC 216
Village Island, Canada, CA *86-87*
Villahermosa, Mex., MW *map* 128; campaign for, MW *152-161*
Villard, Henry, CH 22-25, 30, EX 147-148, RR 121, *124-125,* 188, 221, TM 209
Villasur, Pedro de, SW *72-73*
Vinatieri, Felix, RM 193
Vincennes, Ind., FR *map* 16
Vince's Bridge (Tex.), TX *map* 129, 132-133, 136, 137
Vinton, Major John B., MW 130, 140
Viola Belle (riverboat), RM 186
Virginia: Clark and, FR 113, 114, 121, 125, 128; and Kentucky, FR 165; land laws, FR 52; warrant-and-surveyor system, FR 66
Virginia City, Mont., EX *230-231,* MN 109, RM 136, 140, RN 61, 66, 67, TM 23, WO 91, *103,* 141; entertainers in, TM *164-165*
Virginia City, Nev., CH 36, *144-145,* 172, EX 201, *204-205,* 206, 209, 215, 221, GM 100, 149, 173, MN 60-64, *map* 62-63, 65-72, *74-75,* 79, 80, *84-89,* 94, 99, 112, 135, 144, *150-151,* 169, TM 20, 36, WO 137; culture, MN 169; *Daily Union,* CH *75;* faro box, GM *163;* prize fight in, GM 217-220; prostitution, MN 153-157, *156;* stock market, MN 142; *Territorial Enterprise,* CH 75, 193, 200-201, MN 54, 72, 76, 79, 137-138, TM 180; *Union,* CH 201, TM 180
Virginian, The (Wister), CH 127, 183, 203, 206, *207,* EM 21-22, 35, 108; movie based on, EM *213,* 220
Vogdes, Ada A., WO 67; quoted, WO 67-68
Volunteers (Army). *See* Regiments—volunteer
Voting, TM *130-131. See also* Elections; Presidential elections; Suffrage (equal)
Voyages from Montreal (Mackenzie), CA 73
Voyageurs, CA *cover,* 19-21, 22, 25, *map* 26-27, 28-36, *37,* 38, 41, 43, *44-51,* 91; Mackenzie and, CA 55, 56, 60-61, 67, 69; Métis descended from, CA 131
"Vug" (mining term), MN 42

W

Wabash River, FR *map* 16, *map* 76, 98, 114, 116, 117-120, *124,* 125, 128, RM 60
Waddell, William Bradford, EX 56-57, *62, 63,* 65, 68, 98, 99, 100, 112
Waerenskjold, Elise Amalie, quoted, WO 79
Wages. *See* Pay
Waggoner, Dan, GC 119
Wagon Box fight (Wyo.), SL 6
Wagon trains, EX *44-52,* 169, PI *76-83;* attacks on, PI 10, *12-13, 89,* 96, 178, 180; corral, EX *58-59, 66-67,* PI 93, 96; dangers to, EX 54, 56, 74, 75, 78-79; and dispute with Mormons, EX 83; entrepreneurs and, EX 56-57, 62-65, 83; loading of, EX 54; organization of, EX *58-59,* 68, PI 89, 92; and oxen, EX *56-57,* 60, 68, 74, 75, 78; profits, EX 56, 62, 64, 65, 83; size, EX 54, 68; travel conditions, EX 54, 56, 69, *70-71,* 73-75, 78-79 *(see also* Travel conditions). *See also* Freight wagons; Wagons
Wagoner, "Dutch John," RN 63
Wagonmaster, EX 59, 68
Wagons, CB 71, PI 8, 54, 87-88, 100-101; as boats, PI 88, 98; Conestoga, PI *8-9;* construction of, PI 100, *101;* covered, CB 71, PI 88, 92,

100; freight (*see* Freight wagons); on Oregon Trail, PI 54, 58, 61; prairie schooner, PI 30, 88, *100-101*. *See also* Wagon trains
Waiilatpu mission (Wash.), PI 133, *134-135*, 136-137
Wainwright Inlet (Alaska), AL *map* 58-59, *206-207*, 211-212
Wakan Tanka (Sioux deity), GC 195, 203, 208
Walapai Indians, SC 159, 161
Waldeck, Charles, MN 66
Walke, Lieutenant Henry, lithographs by, MW *152-161*
Walker, Cyrus, LG *56*, 57, 58-62, 64, 70
Walker, Emily Talbot, LG 59
Walker, George, SL 60
Walker, Jacob, TX 109
Walker, James, RN 224; paintings by, MW *182-183*, *190-191*, RN *224-229*, SW *cover*
Walker, Joseph (mountain man), PI 30
Walker, Joseph Reddeford, CH 102, 108, MW 100, TB *88-89*, *91*, 165, 166, 216-217; before 1833, TB 94, 96; expedition to California, TB 88, *map* 90, 91, 94, 96, 100-101, 106, 110-111; and Frémont, TB 165, 166, 170, 171; and gold, TB 216-217; late career, TB 216-217
Walker, Mary (Mrs. Elkanah), PI 134, 136, WO 24-30; quoted, WO 25, 27, 48-51
Walker, Lieutenant Colonel Samuel, MW 63, 208, *220-221*, SC 120, 123
Walker, Samuel H. (Texas Ranger), TX 205, 212
Walker, Dr. Thomas, FR *22*, 23
Walker & McCoy (signmakers), TM *16*
Walker Pass, TB 111, 165
Walking Dudley (logging machine), LG 113
Wall, Nick, RM 136
Walla Walla, Wash., MN 22; Treaties, GC *162-163*, 166, 167
Wallace, Lieutenant George D., quoted, SC 132
Wallace, James, GC 69, 72
Wallace, Lew, GF *188*, 189, 190
Wallace, Kans., TM *96*, 103-106
Wallace, William A. A. (Bigfoot), TX 205, *212-213*
Wallaitits (Nez Percé youth), GC 169
Waller, Edwin, TX 185-186
Walpi pueblo (Ariz.), SW *58*
Walruses, AL 44, 67; whalers and, AL 207, 209, 211, *212-213*, 214
Walsh (hostler), GC 72
Walsh, James (Nevada judge), MN 60
Walsh, James M. (Mountie), CA 165, *172*, 178, 179, 181; quoted, CA 172, 178
Walsh, Raoul, EM 225
Walsh, Thomas Francis, MN 159, 161-162, *163*; quoted, MN 162
Walters, Archer, quoted, PI 171
Wampum, FR *84-85*
Wandering Spirit (Cree chief), CA 206, 216; quoted, CA 206
Wands, Lieutenant A. H., WO 67
War Hawks, FR 179, 210
War of 1812, FR 98-100, 144, 179, 203, 209-211, *210*, RM 64, 65, 73, 75, TX 53, *86-87*
Ward, Dave, EX 201
Ward, E. F., painting by, GF *cover*
Ward, John (settler), GC 69-72
Ward, Sergeant John (black-Seminole scout), SC 166
Wardner, Jim, quoted, MN 35-37
Ware, Captain Eugene F., *The Indian War of 1864*, SC 36
Ware, Joseph E., FN 46; guidebook, FN *47*
Warm Springs Agency, GC 82-86
Warman, Cy, RR 185, 190
Warnell, Henry, TX 92
Warner, "Long John," MW 115
"Warping" (riverman's term), RM *64-65*
Warren, Francis, RN 20
Warren, Gouverneur K., TB 189
Warren, Lee, CB *98-103*
Warrior's Path, FR *map* 16, 52
Wasatch Mountains, PI 111, 159, 160, 165, 173, 184
Washakie (Shoshoni chief), GC 6, 130, 137-159, *138*, *152-153*, IN 193
Washburn, N., WO 19
Washington (riverboat), RM 42, 101
Washington (territory and state), LG 19, 22, 67, *80-83*, *111*, *128-129*, 196, 202, 204, 216, PI 61; becomes territory, PI 145; living conditions, PI 37, 134, 145; lottery in, GM 138-140; Mill Company, LG 91; rivers, LG 110; statehood for, TM 151; University of, LG 186, PI 146. *See also* Puget Sound; Seattle, Wash.
Washington, D.C.: *Daily Union*, FN 45; scenes, MW *15*. *See also* Smithsonian Institution
Washington, George, FR 26, 48, 130, 131, 134, 155, 165, 171, 177, 179, 181; quoted, FR 72, 77, 97, 131, IN 157
Washington, Iowa, EM *82*
Washington Hand Printing Press, CH 59, *60-61*, 62
Washington-on-the-Brazos, Tex., TX 75, *120*, 216; Texas Constitutional Convention at, TX 80, 113-114, *116-117*, 118
Washita River, battle at, SL *34-35*, 36-39, 150, 162, 185, 189
Washoe Indians, MN 57
Washoe Mountains, MN 22. *See also* Comstock Lode
Wasp, The (magazine), CH *146*, GC *173*
Watauga Association, FR 30-32, 34, 157
Watauga River, FR *map* 16, 24, 30-33, 52; Sycamore Shoals, FR 34
Watchful Fox (Sauk and Fox Indian), IN *12*
Water, SL 68; alkaline danger, CB 91, 141, 155; in arid regions, SL 109; and health, SL 94; hole, CB *42-43*, 50-51, *138-139*, 161; on Plains, PI 191, 192, 202, 203, 206, 208, 213; poisonous, SL 91, 109; rights, CB 51, 206-207; scouting, CB 50-51, 155; supply, FN 103, 189; in Utah, PI 160, *172*, 173-175
Waterhouse, Lavinia Gertrude, painting by, WO *214*
Watkins, Carleton, MN *80-89*
Watson, Ella, GF 208, *213*
Watson, Captain Harry B., FN 169
Watson, Haywire Tom, LG 145
Wattron, Francis Joseph, EM 20
Waznak, Josef, SL *2*
Wayne, General Anthony (Mad Anthony), FR 97, 98, 102, 111-113, 128, 131-141, *134-135*, *136*, *138*, *142-143*, 165, 171; quoted, FR 102, 133, 134-137, 138, 139, 140, 141
Wayne, John, EM 23, 224-*225*, 227
"We Miss Thee, Ladies" (poem), FN *135*
Weadick, Guy, EM 104-106
Weapons, GF 38, *40-51*, IN 58, *208-209*, MW 17, 26-27, *186-188*; Bozeman Trail battle, SL 137; cannons, SL *76-77*, 102, 106; carbines, SL *104-105*, 219; of gamblers, GM *142-147*; given to Indians, SL 32; handling, GF 38-39; knives, GM *142-143*; training with, SL 59, *74-75*; and uniform, SL *42*. *See also* Artillery; Bow and arrow; Guns; Knives
Weather: on campaign, SL 107-109, 114; dangers, SL 91, 95; and freight rates, EX 65; obstacles, EX 30, *48-49*, 74, *95*, 102, 166, 185, *186-187*; and oxen, EX 75; travelers and, PI 86, 92, *96*, 97, 107, 171; variations in West, SL 31-32. *See also* Blizzards; Climate; Winter
Weatherford, William (Creek chief), FR 204, 206-209, TX 54, *56-57*
Weaver, George, CA 110
Weaver's Creek, Calif., FN 79, 125
Weaverville, Calif., FN 134, *140-141*; tong war, FN *143*
Weaving, IN *116-117*
Webb, Captain Adam Clark, CA 142
Webb, Charles, GF 180
Webber, Anna, quoted, WO 92-95
Weber, Captain Charles, MW 115
Weber Canyon, Utah, GM *34*
Weber River gorge, PI 111, 113
Webster, A. B., CB 192
Webster, Daniel, RR *18*, *19*, TX *196-197*; quoted, CB 19, MW 169, RR 19, 209
Webster, Major Lucien, MW *90*
Weddings. *See* Courtship and Marriage
Weekly Yellowstone Journal and Live Stock Reporter, CB 119
Weichel, Mrs. Maria, SC 208
Weigel, Annie, TM *191*
Weir, Thomas, SL 216
Weldon, Mrs. Catherine, GC *210*
Weller, John B., EX 25, 27
Weller, John D., FN 144, 146
Wellington, Duke of, quoted, MW 176, 223
Wellington, Ella, WO 142
Wells, Emmeline, WO 218
Wells, Fargo & Company, EX 35, 110, 188, 191-193, 195, 198-203, 204, 206-209, 212, 215, 216-218, 220-221, 223, 224, RR 59, WO *135*; agents, EX 193, 201, *202*, 203, 206, 223; express messengers, EX 2, 4, 198, *218-219*, 221; formation, EX 193; green shutters, EX 191, 203, *207*; growth, EX 195, 198, 200-201, 203, 206-209, 223, 224; and Ben Holladay, EX 138, 142, 143, 144, 209; offices, EX *190*, 191, 193, 195, *196-197*, 198, 199, 201, 203, 209, *218-219*, 223, *224-225*; police, EX 215; and Pony Express, EX 110; poster, EX *194*, 195; and railroads, EX 220-221, 223; reward poster, EX *214*; robberies, EX *208*, 209, 212, 215-218, 220; robbers, EX 213, *215*, *216*,

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

217-218, 220, *222-223;* route, EX *128-129;* services, EX 188, 191, 193, 195, 201, 206-209; stage line, EX *136-137, 188-189,* 191, 206-209
Wells, Henry, EX 16, 191, *192,* 193, 198, 208, 221
Wells, Nev., RN 123
Wells, Pete, MN 151
Welsh, "Red Mike," SC 105
Wenatchee River, LG 64
Wendling, Ore., LG 128, *136, 138-141*
Wesley, John, GF 111-112
Wesson, Frank, gun by, GM *146*
West, Dick, GF *229*
West, Ed, GM 173
West, General Joseph, GC 73
West, Oswald, quoted, WO 225
West, Rodney (Bishop), EX 175
West Coast Lumberman (trade journal), LG 145
West Union, Neb., TM *224-225*
Westering urge, PI 20, 24
Western (riverboat), RM 28-29, 173
Western, Helen, FN 149, *153*
Western Characters (book), WO *88*
Western Emigration Society, FN 53
Western Engineer (steamboat), CH 97, *99,* RM 100-101
Western Federation of Miners, LG 212
Western Home Journal (Ottawa, Kans.), TM 36, 74
Western Stage Company, EX 141
Western Trail, CB *145*
Western Union Telegraph Company, AL *92-93,* 96-98, 116, MN 169
Westinghouse air brake, RR 176
Westport, Calif., LG *72-73*
Westport, Mo., PI 87, WO 25
Wetmore, Hugh, EM 76
Weyerhaeuser, Frederick, Jr., quoted, LG 212
Weyerhaeuser, Frederick, Sr., LG *194,* 197, 202-212, 224, RR 224
Weyerhaeuser, Rudolph, LG 203
Weyerhaeuser Timber Company, LG 204-212, 224-225
Whales, AL 22, 44, 67, *118-125;* businessmen and, AL *206-207,* 209, 210-218
Wharton, Colonel John, TX 58, 62, 132, 140
Wharton, William Harris, TX 58, 62, *63,* 66, 68, 71, 73, 204
Wheat, PI 212, *214-215,* 219
Wheatley, James, SL 137, 138
Wheeler, Ben, GF 111-113, *114-115*
Wheeler, Edward L., EM 34; book by, WO *22*
Wheeler, Captain George Montague, SC 160, TB 182, 189, 212, *213;* survey by, TB *186-187,* 212-214, *215, 223*
Wheeler, Homer, memoirs of, SL 116-117
Wheeler, J. P., TM 53, 57, 61
Wheeler County, Neb., WO 92
Wheeler-Osgood Company, LG 195
Wheelhouse, RM *122*
Wheeling, W. Va., FR *map* 16, 55, 147
Wheeling Creek, FR *54*
Wheels of fortune, GM *98, 150*
"When Johnny Comes Marching Home" (song), SL 123
Whicher, John W., GF 67
Whig Party, MW 169-170, 171, 176; and outbreak of Mexican War, MW 28-30; and Zachary Taylor, MW 60, *79, 86. See also* Presidential elections
Whipple, Lieutenant Amiel Weeks, RR 32, SC 64-72, *68-69;* quoted, SC 71, 72; route of, SC *map* 59
Whipple, Edward, GM 200
Whipple, Bishop Henry B., IN *170,* 176, 177, 188
Whipple, S. G., quoted, CH 192
Whipple, T. K., quoted, EM 35
Whirlwind (Sioux chief), CH 189
Whiskey, FR 147, *153-156;* Rebellion, FR *155;* traders, CA 150-152, 159, 162, 166-167, 168, 173-174, 176, 182. *See also* Alcohol
Whistle punks, LG 113, 117, 144
White, James Taylor, TX 162
White, Josiah, RN 94
White, Mary Luella Nesmith, quoted, WO 90
White Antelope (Cheyenne chief), IN 183, 186, 187, SL 147-150
White Bear (Kiowa chief), GC 26, 27-34, *35-36,* 36-41, IN 154, *192,* SL 167; quoted, IN 6, 154
White Bird (Nez Percé chief), GC 169, 177, 178-180, 182-183
White Bull (Comanche chief), SW 127, 130
White Bull (Sitting Bull's nephew), GC 207-208
White Cloud (riverboat), RM 90-91
White Cloud (Sioux chief), quoted, IN 167
White Eagle (Sioux Indian), EM *80*
White Horse (Pawnee scout), SC *114*
White Pass, Alaska, AL 22, *map* 58-59, 138, 181, 186
White Pass and Yukon Railroad, AL *14-15,* 22, 190, 221, MN 210, *222, 223*
White Pass Trail (Klondike), MN 188, *196-197, map* 203, 210, 211, 214, 220, 223
White settlement, and conflict with Indians, SL 29-31, 33, 143, 200
White Shield (Sioux brave), CH 189
White Swan (Crow scout), pictographs by, SC *146-147*
Whitehead, James R., TM 130-134
Whitehorse, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 190, 221, 229
Whitesboro (ship), LG *74-75*
Whiting, Fenton, EX *30*
Whitman, Alice, WO 51-52
Whitman, Marcus, PI 52, 54-55, 58, 61, 69, 133, *136,* 137, 163, SC 24, 36
Whitman, Narcissa Prentiss, PI 52, 54-55, 58, 61, 133, *136,* 137, 163, WO 18, 24, 47-48; journal, PI *55;* quoted, PI 57, 58, 61, 70, WO 24, 51, 52
Whitman, Nelson, TM 172
Whitman, Walt, quoted, MW 31, 162, SW 17-18
Whitney, Asa, RR 20, 24
Whitney, David, LG 196
Whitney, R. M., RM 28-29
Whitside, Major S. M., GC 222
Whittaker, Frederick, SL 221
Whittier, John Greenleaf, "The Angels of Buena Vista," MW 162
Whymper, Frederick, AL 98; painting by, AL *92-93;* quoted, AL 98
Wibaux, Nellie, CB *60*
Wibaux, Pierre, CB *59,* 60, 67, 119
Wichita, Kans., CB 87, 190-191, 193, CH 71, GM 164, 202, TM *40-41,* 106, 109, *192,* WO *204-205; City Eagle,* CB 190; *Eagle,* TM 32; Rowdy Joe's Saloon, CB 190; *Tribune,* CB 190
Wichita Falls, Tex., EM *178-179*
Wichita Indians, GC 23, GM 20, SW 63-64, *74-75;* 1840 location, IN 33; thatched dwelling, IN *80-81*
Wickersham, Judge James, AL 161, 190; quoted, AL 161, 194, 195, 223-224, MN 40
Widow maker (air drill), MN 33
Widow maker (tree branch), LG 38
Widows, WO 129, 130
Wife No. 19, or The Story of a Life in Bondage (Young), WO 216, 218
Wilbarger, John Wesley, TX *164-167*
Wilbarger, Josiah, TX 164, *166*
Wild Bunch, GF *90-93,* 181. *See also* Cassidy, Butch
Wild Horse Desert (Tex.), RN 25-26, 27, 31, 34
Wild Goose Mining Company, AL 157, 159, 161
Wild Goose Railroad, AL *168-169*
Wild West shows, CB 196, 207, 209, 220-*221, 222-223,* EM 137; Buffalo Ranch, EM *49;* Cody's, CB *222-223,* EM *44-45,* 53-85, *58, 59, 60-61, 63, 65, 66-67, 72, 73, 74-75, 77, 82, 83, 84;* German clubs, EM *78-81;* McCoy's, EM *50-51;* Miller Brothers 101 Ranch, EM *88-89,* 104, 207, 216; and movies, EM 201, 202, 207, 216, 220; Pawnee Bill's, CB *220,* EM 76, *82, 83,* 84-85, 104; and rodeos, EM 101, 104; Tiger Bill's, EM *46-47;* Tompkins', EM *48*
Wildcatters, EM 167, 169-177, 182, 189-191
Wilde, Oscar, TM 181-186, *185*
Wilde, William Brock, CA 182
Wilderness Road, FR *map* 16, *22,* 56, 147
Wilder's Landing, Mont., RM *160-161*
Wilkes, Charles, TB 163, 167
Wilkeson, Samuel, LG 19, 20
Wilkins, James, painting by, PI *28-29*
Wilkinson, General James, FR 133, 157, 165-172, *166,* RM 62, SL 103; quoted, FR 165, 171
Wilkinson, John, MN 206
Will and Finck Company, GM 130, 133, 135, 137
Willamette River, CH 36, LG 70, *126,* 146, 152-153, 180, 190, PI *138-139,* 143; valley, PI 24, 30, 48, 69, 107, 123; valley, living conditions in, PI 123-124, 126-127, 129, 143, 145
Willard, Frances, WO 202
Willett, Colonel Marinus, FR 177-179
Williams, Evan, MN *129*
Williams, Frank, EX 175
Williams, Hannah, WO *35*
Williams, Joseph, PI 68
Williams, McKinney & Company, TX 160-162
Williams, Mike, GM 161
Williams, Old Bill, SC 16-17, TB 69, 172, 173
Williams, Samuel May, TX 160-162
Williams, Tom (Alaska

prospector), AL 71-72; quoted, AL 71-72
Williams, Tom (Texan), TX 28
Williams Creek, CA 111-114
Williamson, Robert M. (Three-Legged Willie), GF 140-141, TX *124*
Williamson, Lieutenant Robert S., expedition of, SC *40-41*
Willing, The (Clark's boat), FR 117, 119, 120, 125
Willis, Jack, EM 125-*127*, 130; quoted, EM 125-126
Wilmot Proviso, MW 170
Wilson, Benjamin (Don Benito), RN 202
Wilson, Henry, RR 55
Wilson, J. E., GM 208-209
Wilson, James, LG 224
Wilson, Joseph, MN *43*
Wilson, Luzena, quoted, WO 131-134
Wilson, Nick, EX 103
Wilson, Robert, TX 210
Wilson, Woodrow, AL 223, EM 26-27, 86, 153
Wimar, Charles, paintings by, PI *12-13*, RM *56-57*, TB *8-9*
Wimmer, Jenny, FN 23, 28, 210; children of, FN 26, 28
Wind, James (Ottawa chief), TM 71
Wind River valley reservation, GC 146-154, 159, WO 24
Windfalls, LG 96; buckers, LG 145
Windmills, CB 86, 88, PI 202-203, *206-207*, 219
Windolf, Charles A., quoted, SL 188
Winfield, Kans., TM 27; *Courier*, TM 27
Wingenund (Delaware chief), quoted, FR 96
Winkless, Eunice, WO *181*
Winn, Grandma, TX *123*
Winnebago Indians, FR *map* 116
Winnemucca, Sarah, WO 196, *207*, 209-215
Winning of the West, The (Theodore Roosevelt), FR 46, 100
Winnipeg, Canada, CA *map* 26-27, 145, 179, 206, 207, 221; Mounties and, CA 161, 168, 173; rodeo, EM 105. *See also* Fort Garry
Winnipeg River, CA 36
Winship, Jonathan, AL 35
Winston, Dr. James, SW 185
Winter: campaigns, SL *12-13*, *34-35*, 36-39, *102*, 107-109, 162; clothing, SL *12-13*, *102*, 107; Indians in, SL 36; jobs, CB 20, 88
Wintermute, Peter, RM 189-192
Winters, Private James W., TX 132; quoted, TX 140
Winters, Theodore, GM *205*, 209-210
Winze, defined, MN 33
Wisconsin, LG 28, 196, 202; State Historical Society, EM 27; University of, EM 23, 26, 27
Wise, Henry, TX *198-199*
Wise family ranch, RN *148-149*
Wishkah River, LG 110, 185
Wistar, Caspar, TB 18
Wister, Owen, CH 127, *183*, 196, 203-206, *204*, *205*, *207*, EM 122, 130, GF 205, 206; quoted, CB 66, GF 206. *See also Virginian, The* (Wister)
Wittmer, Jacob, FN 28, 29
Wobblies (I.W.W.), LG 211-212
Wolcott, Edward O., quoted GM 173
Wolcott, Frank, GF 206, 210, 214, 219, 222
Wolf Chief (Mandan chief), GC *10*
Woll, General Adrian, SW 114, TX 216
Wolves, CB 89, 91; Wolf Meetings vs., PI 130
Womack, "Crazy Bob," MN 32, 42
Woman Chief (Crow woman), IN 98
Woman's Exponent, WO 218
Women, CB 18, 29, 91, 95, LG 175, 185-190, MN 153, 162, TM *154-159;* artists, WO *112-119;* in California, FN 129, 131, 134, 178-179, *188*, GM 87, 95-100, *101*, 232; in Denver, TM 209; and general stores, TM 98; Indian (*see* Indian women); as journalists, CH *69;* as jurors, TM *154;* in Klondike, MN *208-209;* in Laramie, Wyo., TM 154, 157; as laundresses, SL 75, 78; as lawyers, TM *156;* Mercer's Girls, LG *188-189*, PI *142*, 146; in mining region, FN 124, 128-129, 131, 134, 135, *136*, 137, 179; and movies, EM 202-203, *213*, 216, 220; and prostitution (*see* Prostitution); recruitment of, PI 146; on riverboats, GM 51-52, 60; in rodeos, EM *102-103;* and saloons, TM 172; as settlers, PI *142*, *143*, 145, 146, 212-213; shortage of, TM 38-39; social activities of, SL 78, 81; suffrage for (*see* Suffrage, equal); as wives, SL 75, 78; working, WO *120-128*, 129-157. *See also* WO index
Women's Christian Temperance Union (WCTU), WO 196, 202, 205, 222, 223, 224
Women's clubs, WO 106
Women's rights movement, WO 215, *220*, *223*, 224, RM 192. *See also* Suffrage, equal
Women's War on Whiskey, The (Victor), WO 202
"Wonders of the Yellowstone, The" (Langford), CH 114-116
Wood, Alvinus B., TM 217
Wood, Major Henry Clay, GC 167-168
Wood, Joseph K., AL 156, 157, 161
Wood, Colonel Leonard, EM 137, *138-139*, 140, 142; quoted, SC 183
Wood Mountain Fort, CA 178, 181
Wood River, Neb. Terr., *Huntsman's Echo*, CH 61
Wood-supply boats, RM *76-77*
Wooden Leg (Cheyenne Indian), IN 219, 222
"Woodhawks" (woodcutters), RM 176-180, *181*
Woodhouse, Dr. S. W., SC 63, *65*, 72; quoted, SC 64
Woodman, George, RN *6-7*
Woodmason, Charles, FR 29-30; quoted, FR 29-30, 32
Woods, Harry, EM *221*
Woods, Warren, MN 161
Woodsdale, Kans., TM *150-151*
Woodson, Samuel H., EX 24, 98
Woodville, Richard Caton, CH *164-165;* paintings by, MW *162-165*
Woodward, Absalom, EX 24-25
Wool, General John E., MW *map* 29, 79-81, 87, *92*, 109, 111, 112; quoted, MW 91
Woolgrowers' associations, RN 96, 123, 125
Wooster, Charley, PI 199; quoted, PI 202
Wooster, Clarence, RR 185
Wootton, Richens (Uncle Dick), RN 88-90, *89*, TM 202; quoted, RN 89, 90
Wooy, Charles, AL 148
"Work on Red Mountain, The" (Harte), CH 193
World War I, EM 29, 74, 88; Theodore Roosevelt and, EM 153; veterans of, EM 182
World War II, EM 114
World's Columbian Exposition (1893). *See* Chicago, Ill.—World's Columbian Exposition
Worth, General William Jenkins, MW *56*, 60, 65, 67, *70-71*, *72*, 73, 76, 77, 223; and Cerro Gordo, MW 144, 149; and Mexico City, MW 206, 207, 208, 211, 215, 216, 217, 220; and outskirts of Mexico City, MW 172, 174, 176, 177, 178, 179, 189, 192; quoted, MW 207; and Veracruz, MW 133, 136, 137, 139, 141
Wounded Knee, S. Dak., Battle of, CH 124, EM 19, GC 222-225, *226-233*, SC 112, 138, WO 74; and Cody movie, EM *204-205*
Wounds and care, SL 121, 122-123. *See also* Medicine
Wovoka (Paiute mystic), GC 216, 218, SC 137
Wrangell, Alaska, AL *map* 58-59, 65, 73, 112, *220-227*
Wrangell, Baron Ferdinand, AL 40, 56
Wrangell Mountains, AL 220
Wrangler, CB 142, 143, 154
Wrecks, RM 92, *112-119*, 137, RR 192-193; planned, RR 194, 195; variety of, RR 189
Wright, Beverley & Company, CB 178-179, TM 109, 115, *120-121*
Wright, Charles, TB 128
Wright, Lieutenant Colonel George, MW *map* 204-205, 207, 208
Wright, Peter, CB 81
Wright, Robert (herder), EX 75
Wright, Robert M. (Bob), TM 106-119, *112*, *113*, 120, 167, 173-176
Wright, William. *See* De Quille, Dan
Wrightsman, Charles J., EM 172
Wyandot Indians, FR *42*, 58, *map* 76, 97; Anthony Wayne and, FR 128, 131, 140
Wyandotte, Kans., TM 17, 19, 20
Wyatt, Jessie, WO *172*
Wyeth, Nathaniel Jarvis, PI 40, *41*, 46, 49, 104, TB 130-131, 134; first expedition, PI 46, 48; second expedition, PI 48, 49
Wyman, Pap, GM 173-176
Wynkoop, Colonel Francis, MW 147
Wyoming, CH *6-7*, 106, *112-113*, *148*, 169, 203-206, PI 191, 219, RN 69, WO *6-7*, *192-193;* capitol building in, TM *126-127;* cowboys, EM *6-7*, *12-13;* dude ranch, RN *178-187;* equal suffrage in, WO 199, 215-216; lotteries in, GM 140-141; National Guard, RN 125; oil rush, EM 21, *185;* politicians and, TM 143, 146; ranches, RN 36; range wars, RN 115, 120, 124-125; *Sentinel*, CB 61; sheep slaughters, RN 112; State Guard (women), TM *158-159;* statehood for, TM 151-153; Stock Growers'

AL *The Alaskans;* CA *The Canadians;* CB *The Cowboys;* CH *The Chroniclers;* EM *The End and the Myth;* EX *The Expressmen;* FN *The Forty-niners;* FR *The Frontiersmen;* GC *The Great Chiefs;* GF *The Gunfighters;* GM *The Gamblers;* IN *The Indians;*

Association, CB 61, GF 208, 209, 210, 214, 222 *(see also* Johnson County War); Wool Growers' Association, RN 96. *See also* Laramie, Wyo.; Platte River

X

X I T Ranch (Tex.), CB 47, 67, 86, 89, *94-95,* 120
XY Company, CA 73
Xicontencatl, Colonel D. Santiago, SW 224

Y

Yacolt Burn (Mount Saint Helens, Wash.), LG 159
Yadkin River, FR *map* 16, 46, 48, 51
Yakima (ship), LG 58
Yakima & Pacific Coast Railroad, baseball team, RR *186*
Yakima Indians, GM *32-33,* LG 65
Yale University Forestry School, LG 220, 224
Yampai Indians, SC 61-63, *62*
Yancey, Charles, quoted, FR 65
Yankee Doodle (journal), MW *86, 170*
Yankton, S. Dak., RM 24, 73, 142, 159, 169, 170, 171, *172-173,* 176, 186, 189-193, 226, TM 127, *128,* 131, 134, 135, 140-143, *146; Dakota Herald,* RM 189; *Dakotian,* RM 186; *Press,* RM 186, 193; *Union and Dakotian,* RM 226
Yavapai County, Ariz., RN 139
Yavapai Indians, WO 62
Yazoo Company, FR 172
Yazoo River, FR *map* 16, 172
Yazoo Strip, FR 157, *map* 170, 172-179, *173*
Yellow Bird (Sioux medicine man), GC 222-225
Yellow fever, MW 129, 139, 141, 171, 174, 178
Yellow Hair (Cheyenne chief), 76, 85, SC *224,* 225, *228-229;* quoted, EM 62
Yellowstone (steamboat), CH 101, RM 28, *120-121,* 130
Yellowstone National Park, CH 121, *150,* 205, 210, 218, EM 76, *153-155,* GC 137, *144-145,* 180, RN *182-183,* SC *84-85,* TB *192-195,* 196; and Ferdinand Hayden, TB 190; Mount Washburn, CH 147-148, 163; natural wonders, discovered by John Colter, TB 55, 190; natural wonders, reports of, TB 60
Yellowstone River, RM 20, 24, *26,* 31, 32, 63, 64, 76, *93,* 100-101, 108, 111, 137, 180, *214,* 221-224, SC 16-17, 18, 96, 105, 106, 120, 130, 136; Grant Marsh on, RM 145-151, 203, 204-210; Moran and, CH 111-118, *119, 120-121*
Yerba Buena, Calif., FN 28, *30-31,* 168, 173, PI 31. *See also* San Francisco, Calif.
Yesler, Henry L., GM 138-140, *139,* LG 57, 62-66, *68-69,* 70, 186; quoted, GM 140
Yew trees, Pacific, LG 36
Yoast, Andy, TX 170
York Factory, Canada, CA 92
Yosemite National Park, CH 116, EM *156-157,* LG 155, 218, *221*
Yosemite Valley (Calif.), CH 111, *142-143, 209,* TB *108-109;* discovery by Walker expedition, TB 108-110
Yost's Roadhouse, Alaska, AL *6-7*
Young, Ann Eliza Webb, WO *216-*218; quoted, WO 218
Young, Brigham, CH *23,* 32-33, EX 24, 129, 130, GC 143, PI 156, *158,* 159, 160, 161, 162, 170, 173, *174-175,* 176, *177,* RM 126, 136, RN 58, SC 58, SL 30, TM *176-177, 184-186, 187,* WO 216, 217, 218; choice of Salt Lake Valley, PI 158-159, 160; city plan by, PI 161-162; conflict with U.S. government, PI 177-178, 180-181; and European emigrants, PI 171; family, PI 176; as governor, PI 177-178; joins Mormons, PI 163; rise as leader, PI 166, 170; and Tabernacle, PI 184; and Temple, PI 161, 184, 187
Young, S. Hall (missionary), AL 112
Young, Samuel, quoted, PI 111
Young, Private William Foster, quoted, TX 140
Younger, Bob, GF 63, 69, 72, 75, *79,* 80, 84
Younger, Cole, GF 61, 62, *63,* 64, 69, 72, 75, 78, *79,* 80, 84, *89,* 155, LG 182
Younger, Jim, GF *63,* 64, 68, 69, 72, *79,* 80, 84
Younger, John, GF 64, 68, 84
Yount, Harry, SC *102-103*
Youth's Companion, CH 124
Yreka, Calif., execution, GF *194-195*
Yuba River, FN 17, 37, 82, 218; strikes in and near, FN 83, 86, 101, 102, 114
Yukon River, AL 20, 22, *map* 58-59, 67, *92-93,* 145, 226, MN 188, 199, 200, *map* 203, 206, 210, 213, 214, 215, 221-222, *224-225, 232-233;* explorers and, AL 95, 97, 98, 99, 101-102, 109, 110, 111; gold rushes *(see* Gold rushes—Yukon); trading posts, AL 76; White Horse Rapids, MN *194-195*
Yukon Territory, Canada, CA 177
Yuma, Ariz., RN 123
Yuma Indians, GC 64, GM 43, RN 94, SC 63-64, SW 70-71, 74-76; 1840 location, IN *33*

Z

Zacatapac (hill, Mex.), MW 179, 181, 184
Zane, Elizabeth, FR *55*
Zane's Trace, FR *map* 16, 147
Zapadores (Mexican soldiers), TX 85, 106, 107
Zavala, Lorenzo de, SW *113*
Zeigler, Spain & Company, CH 24
Zeisberger, David, FR *92*
Zinc, MN 42; cyanidation process, MN 121
Zogbaum, Rufus, sketch by, GF *199*
Zotom (Kiowa youth), GC *44-53*
Zukor, Adolph, quoted, EM 222
Zuñi Indians, CH 157, GC 64, GM 20, 25, 26-27, SC *map* 59, 61, 69, 152, SW 35, 51, *56-57,* TB *208-209;* 1840 location, IN *33*

Printed in U.S.A.